

MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED

In the wondrous manifestation of physical expression comes the need to "finally" understand that which IS and that which you ARE. It is the coming into knowing of the truth of your expression and the ability of your manifestation which allows the passage on to higher and greater expression and experience. May you walk ever in LIGHT for therein is ALL.

RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL II



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED

In the wondrous manifestation of physical expression comes the need to "finally" understand that which IS and that which you ARE. It is the coming into knowing of the truth of your expression and the ability of your manifestation which allows the passage on to higher and greater expression and experience. May you walk ever in LIGHT for therein is ALL.

RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL II



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

COPYRIGHT POSITION STATEMENT AND DISCLAIMER

The Phoenix Journals are intended as a "real time" commentary on current events, how current events relate to past events and the relationships of both to the physical and spiritual destinies of mankind.

All of history, as we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of "energy" and that even physical matter is "coalesced" energy, and that all energy emanates from God's thought, one can accept the idea that the successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the "end times" (specifically the year 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the "sorting" period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the WORD--to the four corners of the world--so that each could decide his/her own course toward, or away from, divinity--based upon TRUTH.

So, God sends His Hosts--Messengers--to present that TRUTH. This is the way in which He chooses to present it, through the Phoenix Journals. Thus, these journals are Truth, which cannot be copyrighted; they are compilations of information already available on Earth, researched and compiled by others (some, no doubt, for this purpose) which should not be copyrighted. Therefore, these journals are not copyrighted (except *SIPAPU ODYSSEY* which is "fiction").

The first sixty or so journals were published by America West Publishing which elected to indicate that a copyright had been applied for on the theory that the ISBN number (so necessary for booksellers) was dependent upon the copyright. Commander Hatonn, the primary author and compiler, insisted that no copyrights be applied for and, to our knowledge, none were.

If the Truth is to reach the four corners of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.

MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED
RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. II

ISBN 1-56935-019-1

First Edition Printed by

PHOENIX SOURCE PUBLISHERS, Inc.
P.O. Box 27353
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

August 1993

Printed in the United States of America

TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>CHAPTER</u>	<u>PAGE</u>
DEDICATION.....	1
INTRODUCTION	2
WED., AUGUST 4, 1993.....	2
ALL IS RADIANCE	2
CHAPTER 1	9
TUE. JUNE 15, 1993	9
WHAT IS CREATION AND WHAT IS CREATOR?	9
LIVING IN TWO UNIVERSES?	11
STATIC LIGHT	12
SPIRITUAL UNIVERSE IS POSITIVE.....	13
PHYSICAL UNIVERSE IS NEGATIVE	
AND MOTION.....	13
QUESTIONS ABOUT HATONN, ETC.....	17
CHAPTER 2	29
WED. JUNE 16, 1993	29
WHO ARE YOU? WHAT ARE YOU?	
WHY ARE YOU? WHAT IS YOUR	
JOURNEY AND PURPOSE?.....	29
MAN'S "SILENT" VOICE	33
SUBJECTIVE "MIND"	34
FOREVER SEEKING	36
PROPHECY	38
CHAPTER 3	41
THU. JUNE 17, 1993.....	41
THE ONE LIGHT.....	41
BACK TO THE TIME OF THE EIGHTEENTH	
DYNASTY IN EGYPT	42
SO, WHAT IS LIGHT?.....	45
LIGHT IS.....	47
"MATTER" IS WAVE--"MATTER" IS LIGHT.....	47
CONFUSION	49
ALL LIGHT PARTICLES ARE ALIKE	50
ALTERNATORS AND CYCLES	51
LIGHT SIMULATION	51
HOW ABOUT "TRAVEL"?.....	52
IN MEMORY OF "PAUL"	52
BACK TO "LIGHT"	53

THAT FIRST STEP IS THE BAD OR GOOD ONE?.....	53
WHAT OF THAT OLD BUG-A-BOO	
"PHOTON" BELT?	54
ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF HONOR	56
PAUL/DIMENSIONAL LIFE	59
CHAPTER 4	70
FRI., JUNE 18, 1993	70
LIGHT!.....	70
WALTER RUSSELL	71
WHAT HAPPENED IN RESPONSE TO	
CORPORATE LETTERS?	72
BACK TO LIGHT.....	73
THE DAMAGING SUN RAYS.....	74
THE BODY IS A LIGHT BEING	74
VIBRATIONAL MEDICINE AND HOMEOPATHY	
by Charles McWilliams, M.D.	74
LIGHT.....	75
AIR.....	76
WATER	76
PLANTS	76
HOMEOPATHY.....	77
INVISIBLE LIGHT	78
CHAPTER 5	80
SAT. JUNE 19, 1993	80
SO, WHY ARE "WE"?.....	81
NIKOLA TESLA	83
INTRODUCTION.....	85
COLORADO SPRINGS NOTES	85
NIKOLA TESLA 1899-1900	85
INSERT CHART: THE MALE AND	
FEMALE UNIVERSE.....	96
CHAPTER 6	101
SUN. JUNE 20, 1993	101
FATHER'S DAY, 1993	101
LET US SPEAK A BIT OF THIS	
"FUTURE" CONCEPT.....	102
GRAVITY	102
THE REMNANT.....	108
TO SUM IT UP--CHANGE!	111
CHAPTER 7	113

MON. JUNE 21, 1993.....	113
DEDICATION AND REMEMBERING	114
WHAT DORIS THOUGHT AND GRANDFATHER	
RESPONDED TO ON AUG. 11, 1991	118
CHAPTER 8	121
TUE. JUNE 22, 1993	121
ALL WITHIN ALL	121
GOD'S WAYS AND GOD'S LAWS.....	122
HIGHER KNOWLEDGE	123
22% NOT DEAD.....	123
THESE WRITINGS AWAKEN YOUR	
REMEMBERING	124
DO YOU REALLY DESIRE TRUTH?.....	126
DO YOU KNOW WHAT YOU AND ARE	
LOOKING FOR?.....	127
CHRIST'S VISIT	128
WHAT ARE YOU HEADED INTO?.....	128
ARE YOU CIVILIZED?.....	129
CHARACTERISTICS OF A GODLY SOCIETY.....	130
CHAPTER 9	132
SUN., JULY 11, 1993	132
EZ-7-11.....	132
RUSSELL'S BOOKS	134
COMMANDER CONGRATULATES NON GROUP.....	135
WE NEED TO LOOK AT "TODAY"	136
IRAQ/BAHRAIN.....	136
SAXES VS. FIDDLES	137
RON BROWN.....	137
FLOODS AND OTHER TERRORS	137
CHINESE AND ASIANS.....	138
GIFTS FOR RUSSIA, LOANS FOR U.S. FARMERS ...	139
DID YOU NOTICE BENTSEN?	139
YOU WHO WALK WITH GOD	140
NATIVE AMERICANS.....	140
I SUGGEST YOU GET PREPARED!	141
CHAPTER 10.....	143
FRI., JULY 23, 1993	143
WHAT IS LUMINON?.....	143
LUMINON!	144
HE'D MAKE FORD RICH AND WOMEN PRETTY....	144

GLOWS LIKE A SUNSET	145
PRESENT "COLD LIGHT" ATTEMPTS FUTILE.....	146
WHERE LUMINON REALLY BELONGS	147
TAKES ISSUE WITH MODERNISTS	147
ARTIST CHALLENGES NEWTONIAN THEORY	149
PRESENT IDEAS "PRIMITIVE"	149
SCIENTIST AND ARTIST DISPUTE NEWTON AND KEPLER FINDINGS	151
THE PERFECT LAWS.....	152
MR. RUSSELL REPLIES	153
LAW MERELY LOCAL.....	153
FAIR TREATMENT ASKED.....	154
CHAPTER 11	156
SUN., JULY 25, 1993	156
LET THERE BE LIGHT	156
ARTICLES ON WALTER RUSSELL.....	158
RESPONSE OF RUSSELL TO JACKSON	159
SUPPLYING NEEDED IMAGINATION.....	159
LAW MERELY LOCAL.....	160
FAIR TREATMENT ASKED.....	161
CHAPTER 12.....	162
MON., JULY 26, 1993.....	162
EINSTEIN SEEMS TO SAY THAT THE UNALTERABLE CAN BE ALTERED.....	162
THE ARTISTIC "CENTRE"	163
MUST ASSUME FOCI.....	164
NEWTON'S LAWS QUESTIONED.....	164
MR. RUSSELL FINDS SCIENTISTS TOO READY TO ACCEPT THEORY	167
KNOWS SCIENTISTS' THEORIES.....	167
EFFECTS OF MOTION ILLUSIONS.....	168
NATURE'S SIMPLE PRINCIPLES	169
LA PLACE'S MISTAKES.....	170
WRONG BASIC CONCLUSIONS.....	171
SCIENTISTS SHOULD EXPLAIN	171
CHAPTER 13.....	175
TUE., JULY 27, 1993.....	175
SHAKING SCIENCE'S FOUNDATIONS.....	175
MR. RUSSELL UPHOLDS THEORY OF A "TWO-WAY" UNIVERSE.....	176

A COMPLETE CYCLE OF MOTION	177
SOURCE OF AN ERROR	178
DUAL CHARACTER OF FORCE.....	179
DR. MILLIKAN'S STATEMENTS.....	181
MR. RUSSELL MAY BE RIGHT.....	182
COORDINATION OF UNITS	183
OPEN TO CONVICTION	184
KEPLER'S LAW NOT INFALLIBLE.....	185
RUSSELL'S THEORY WINS APPROVAL.....	186
CHAPTER 14.....	189
TUE., JULY 27, 1993	189
ADVERTISING!?	189
A HOLIDAY GREETING	189
CHAPTER 15.....	193
WED., JULY 28, 1993	193
PROPERTY SEIZURE.....	193
TESTING AND THIS JOURNALIST, HATONN.....	195
IS GOLD HEADED FOR \$1,500-PLUS AS DEFLATION HEDGE?.....	199
PEROT POWER.....	201
INDEX.....	210

**BOOKLIST, THE WORD AUDIO AND VIDEO TAPES &
ORDERING INFORMATION (at end of JOURNAL)**

DEDICATION

To the human species of mankind--that he may come to know himself.

INTRODUCTION

REC #1 HATONN

WED., AUG. 4, 1993 9:06 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 353

WED., AUGUST 4, 1993

ALL IS RADIANCE

As we again open unto the subject of "Light" being ALL and from Light comes forth ALL, I am required to reference other material than that marketed by Walter Russell through the later-to-be-established (when Russell was near 90-years) University of Science and Philosophy.

Since we are not able to determine exactly WHAT is the US&P objection to our work in periodical format sharing the scientific realization of Walter Russell we must find other avenues of bringing to your attention the material on the scientific subject. We have no right nor wish to encroach on that which is another's property but scientific FACT is difficult to describe except AS the FACT. Truth is singular but the avenues of arriving at that Truth is myriad. However, when you are in the "funnel's neck" and as Truth in fact is narrowed down to presentation--it is impossible not to utilize the pre-offered bits and pieces. I have no wish to offend nor to usurp--but Truth is Truth is Truth--and ALL is LIGHT. YOU and YOU and YOU ARE the manifested thought focus of GOD who is LIGHT! Through eons of "teachings" God ends up presented as some "white" being. No--GOD IS LIGHT which is ALL colors becoming ONE. If there was not present the red-bronze of the Native, the brown-bronze of the "Black", the golden hue of the Oriental and the blue-pale shades of other spectrum colors of the "White" and thus and so--there would be missing in the WHOLE. NOTHING is missing from the "whole" and therefore ALL are a part of the ONE Creator Source--SPIRIT--GOD!

How that ONE CONGLOMERATE fits into all other expression as YOU PERCEIVE it to be is the MYSTERY OF THE AGES AND THE UNIVERSE. In explaining it in such a way that can be understood by an unenlightened but awakening civilization of human expression--it is difficult indeed to start at void-point and reach apex of the WHOLE without being able to utilize that which you MIGHT understand. CAN we do it? Of course. Our prior offerings through the PLEIADIAN CONNECTIONS and "Master's" presentations was for the very purpose of bringing FORTH the very ones who would ultimately thwart the information's reaching you-the-people. Who is guilty? No one--for it is exactly as it had to be. The one who first gave the false information to the US&P are the ones who hold the responsibility of misrepresentation and damage assault--to bring down another--not even us. We were the prime target but even the workers did not know it.

US&P reacted exactly as they were TOLD to react in effort to silence ME, HATONN. Interesting? Indeed--since I had little input into the volumes in pertinent point. It was somehow alright for Russell to get HIS information from God--it was NOT alright for Dharma to get hers from GOD, much less "E.T.s" which, by definition blunt and total--IS GOD! IF GOD BE NOT AN EXTRATERRESTRIAL--THEN WHY DO YOU LOOK FOR HIM TO COME BACK FROM THE EXTRATERRESTRIAL SPACES? INDEED GOD IS VERY MUCH AN EXTRATERRESTRIAL HAVING CREATED THE VERY PLANET WHICH APPEARS SO "REAL" TO THE PHYSICAL EXPRESSION--BUT IS BUT THE STAGE FOR GOD'S PURPOSE. YOU ARE BUT AN EXPRESSION OF GOD'S THOUGHT MANIFEST!

So, what have we? We have a whole civilization who doesn't know what IS God or "realization". You have become shackled into a blinded, bound people without ability to find Truth for TRUTH IS HIDDEN FROM YOU BY YOUR BROTHERS WHO WOULD HAVE YOUR VERY SOUL IN DESTRUCTION. THIS IS BUT THE COURSE OF "LIFE" PHYSICAL. BUT, TO BREAK THE CYCLES AND BINDINGS YOU MUST LEARN TRUTH--NOT MYSTICALLY OR IN MYS-

TICISM SOMEHOW BUT THROUGH UNDERSTANDING THE GREAT MYSTERIES OF FACTUAL PHYSICS OF THE COSMIC UNIVERSE. Through the coming into knowledge will come all other things added unto you--in abundance, be it on these places you now experience OR elsewhere as shall be the fruits of your participation in "creating".

It is becoming more and more that man can communicate with the Universe in a universal tonal-light language. Less and less will translators be necessary as refinement and understanding and INTENT unto SOURCE is recognized and nurtured. HOWEVER, the myriads of "speakers" now flaunting their advice and instructions are most PROBABLY not receiving from a Lighted Source. Remember the "game" and know that a thousand "false witnesses" only makes ONE massively false witness. It is fun to get confirmation--but that too is the game of reaching GOAL--for the adversary.

If a man claims to be God returned--or the Christ returned--in physical expression NOW, that one is false for that "being" is NOT ON YOUR PLACE IN PHYSICAL EXPRESSION. Those are sent, most "meaning" well, to distract you. You will find that "I" fit NONE of the categories claimed by "channels", prophets, and/or psychics. I come into your attention as a teacher, a messenger, a wayshower and simply as a "Host". If we walk upon your place, we do so in holographic form SO THAT YOU CAN KNOW THE DIFFERENCE IN THAT WHICH "CLAIMS TO BE" AND THAT WHICH "IS". We IDENTIFY individually, our energy and we DO NOT COME AS A CONGLOMERATE OF ANY KIND! If you are receiving from a "Cosmic Group" of some kind and they refuse to give more--you are getting, at least partially, false testimony. It simply IS the way it IS. I have no exception to those who present--some in great truth (almost all in fact)--only clouded by the errors and ego. GOD KNOWS HIS TEAM, CHELAS--and He doesn't need many resources FOR SOON ALL WILL BE ABLE TO COMMUNICATE AND NO LONGER WILL THE OCCASIONAL "SPEAKER CHANNEL" BE EVEN NOTICED. YOU ARE GOING TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY

FOR SELF--OR YOU SHALL BE DRAWN INTO THE SNARE OF "ANOTHER'S" RECITINGS AND OPINIONS.

How can you know the difference? By studying the Truth instead of the lies--and you will recognize the Truth from that which is birthed within as the LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION. YOU KNOW! YOU simply refuse to act properly on that which you know--through a preference to REMAIN IGNORANT IN THAT YOU WON'T HAVE TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY FOR THAT WHICH IS.

Ah, indeed, many of those "teachers" will preach, "come to me and we will learn to ascend". B.S.--even ascension is a very PHYSICAL ability and it is NOT sitting on your duff WAITING for a RAPTURE! Most are buried to the neck in confusion and pain of inability to cope in this time of chaos--so you search and search and FIND only that which tells you what you want to hear--but it brings not peace nor contentment--for the MIND knows the presentation is at least 50% total garbage. GOD TELLS YOU AND HAS ALWAYS TOLD YOU THAT YOU MUST TAKE RESPONSIBILITY FOR SELF OR YOU WOULD REPEAT UNTIL YOU LEARN THAT LESSON. SO BE IT--YOU HAVE LITTLE TIME LEFT IN "THIS" EXPRESSION--HE HAS ALL THE TIME IN INFINITY TO WAIT FOR YOUR GAMES TO TAKE ON HIS RULES.

Who am "I" to pronounce these regulations and rules upon you? I am probably that KNOWING VOICE within which reminds you OF WHO YOU ARE! I think I will request that our printers do that which a beloved brother has done with his writings: "Edited by - - -". David Hatcher Childress offers great information to you and then offers himself as a compiler and selector of that information which, to him, is valid. That is all "I" do--bringing you my selections of material which is Truth and valid and necessary for correct passage--IF YOU WISH TO HAVE IT. I do NOT have disciples as you now define "disciple" for that indicates a "following of a MAN". Are there ones on your place worthy of followers? Yes, but I am not on your place--I await the proper "time" of arrival. These other ones claiming to have been sent--may well have been--I do not discern for you nor

judge actions for you. Those who are rooted, however, in the ego of physical presentation are **DANGEROUS TO YOUR HEALTH IN PASSAGE**. They may well teach many truths and do great miracles and magic--but it is the **WORD OF TRUTH** which is that which will give you passage ticket.

Ones often come who reinterpret the Holy Books--**WHY?** Why do you dawdle in that which **WAS** or **MAY BE** when you **HAVE TRUTH IN FRONT OF YOUR EYES AND EARS?** Why would you turn only to that which is proven tampered and reconstructed as **MAN** translates and perceives--**WHEN YOU HAVE THE TRUTH WITHIN YOUR VERY BEING?** If a thing is **WRONG** a thousand *Bibles* will **NOT** make it **RIGHT!**

Each of you will either deny God, wonder about God, believe in God, look for a "Hereafter" expression, **HOPE** for one or simply don't give a damn. What of the latter category? Well, I suggest they may wish to continue reading our presentations for their understanding of their experience and that of the adversarial forces may allow some semblance of a better **PHYSICAL** time of it. You will note that the ones who **DENOUNCE** our work as evil or tell you "Do not read that evil garbage" are only protecting **THEIR POSITION ON THE THRONE OR PULPIT**. **IF THERE IS SUCH DAMAGE IN OUR WORDS--WHY DO THEY FEAR YOUR REALIZATION OF IT SO GREATLY? WOULD NOT THE VERY EXPERIENCING OF THAT WHICH WE OFFER PROVE THEIR POINT IF INDEED THEY BE CORRECT?** *We ask that you read and hear EVERYTHING--AND THEN JUDGE THE WORK. WHAT PROOF DO "THEY" OFFER OTHER THAN CHANTINGS FROM A BOOK WRITTEN BY MEN? LOOK AROUND YOU AND YOU HAVE YOUR PROOF OF THAT WHICH WE OFFER UNTO YOU. SO BE IT.*

God promised to "**SEND HIS MESSENGERS OF LIGHT**"--**REMEMBER?** He also promised to send the **WORD--that ye might KNOW!** He did not say you had to believe it, live it or even **READ** it. He promised to **SEND--BOTH**. Again--so be it.

As we again effort to bring that which is scientific fact, proven within the laws of universal physics--we shall do that which we can to give "understanding" to that which is offered. It requires that the so-called "educated" sector have open minds and realize that **MAN**, prior to self--was fallible and could err--even the great Newton, et al. Interestingly enough--those great scientists would be the **FIRST** to say, "I was not quite right for I did not have that which you have today to **KNOW** the truth of the whole of it!" Even Newton stated: "*If I have seen further, it is because I have stood on the shoulders of giants who came before me!*" He would never have claimed to be able to see **BEYOND** even to the extent that as with all the great scientists--he could not be **SURE OF GOD AS SOURCE**--only realizing **SOMETHING FAR GREATER WHICH ORCHESTRATED A PERFECTLY FUNCTIONING UNIVERSE!** Groveling and slithering before a perceived icon doesn't cut it--honest appraisal that "I don't really know," does very nicely. True "ignorance" is the most acceptable plus in the Kingdom of God--deliberate refusal to know and deliberate turning from that which is Truth--is the greatest negative action in Kingdom of God. Intent and knowledge are **EVERYTHING**. Both intent and knowledge are light energy of "emotional" category and are separate from that which is **PHYSICAL**. "Thought" is etheric--action is physical--guided by the "thought". So, you have come "a long way, babies"--your thoughts are now controlled and given to you and thus your actions move with control by the "thought"--so you have **LOST YOUR WAY**. You march to drumbeats set forth by another--just as **PLANNED** by those who would physically control, enslave and **USE** your world for **THEIR** own purpose--you are forfeit!

If I can cause just **ONE** to fully and totally understand the **POWER** in **KNOWING**--it is all that is required. If many of you come into **KNOWING**--then the game is over for the big dark brother who would bind your soul--you would put the bindings on him and toss him out of your realization! Why do you not do it now? Because you **DO NOT KNOW FOR SURE WHAT COMES AFTER THIS EXPERIENCE**--once you do--the game is up for him--for it is so wondrous a venture that none would stay in "Satan's" game. The adversary is the testor and,

being the testor--he can only affect the physical which is already manifest--he cannot CREATE. Therefore it is fact--all souls can be bound by him save ONE and STILL GOD WILL WIN! How? Because that ONE within GOD shall create all else--and cast out the adversary in expression.

Do "I" test? Indeed--but I am not "THE Testor". I am a guide with the WORD who can lead the march with God's drumbeat--against the enemy of your soul journey. YOU WILL MAKE THE CHOICE--IT IS NONE OF MY BUSINESS.

In the unfolding of the MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE shall come your ultimate understanding. May we do our task well that you may find KNOWING.

I AM

CHAPTER 1

REC #2 HATONN

TUE., JUNE 15, 1993 11:47 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 303

TUE. JUNE 15, 1993

WHAT IS CREATION AND WHAT IS CREATOR?

The Creator ("God", as recognized in language by most of you readers of this writing) *is ALL there IS*. God is ALL that EXISTS.

You have here a "universe" that SEEMS to exist in matter *in motion which appears* to exist. There is no "reality" to its appearance for to your senses it simply sequentially disappears and then reappears. It but simulates reality through the illusion of two-way projected light--light reflections IN MOTION.

God, recognized as THE CREATOR, is THE One Being, the One Person, if you will, the One Mind, the One Thinker, the One SELF, the ONE LIFE, the ONE SOUL of which you are a portion, the ONE POWER--THE ONE REALITY.

God's **CREATION** is the **imagined** and patterned form of GOD'S own imagining, structured in HIS image. It IS the body of God, THE RECORDINGS OF HIS THINKING, created BY Him for expressing the ONENESS OF LIFE, LOVE, MIND--AND SOUL! IT ALSO EXPRESSES THE "POWER", ALL BEING WHICH IS IN HIM ALONE.

God IS *Light*. God is Universal Mind, "mind" is "light"--MIND KNOWS!

Mind "thinks" what it knows into consciousness. Mind "thinks" in two opposing LIGHTS simultaneously projected from their centering WHITE LIGHT SOURCE and is sequentially repeated in cycles.

God's thinking and imagining are qualities of God's ultimate KNOWING and creating resource. God's knowing Mind is without time and is absolutely "still" (motionless). Likewise, man's thinking and imagining are equally as timeless and still as is his knowing--but he remains too limited in his own consciousness to recognize his all-knowing capacity.

"Stillness" (without motion) can NEVER be motion (action of moving), but it can **appear** to be. Motion merely **seems** while stillness always **IS**. THE universal equilibrium can never be other than its own balance but it can seem to be, if you ponder this a minute. The "illusion" which is motion springs from stillness and always returns to that stillness. As strange as it may seem to the SENSES, this is a universe of REST. There is nothing except "rest" in the Universe. No time, no space--nothing except "rest" which we will discuss as we move along.

Mind "KNOWS" its one Idea of Creation as a (ONE) WHOLE. Mind "thinks" its One Whole idea into seeming parts. Hence comes the illusion of motion which is called "Creation", and the illusion of substance which you call "matter".

Matter, motion, time, change, dimension and substance have NO EXISTENCE. The Light of knowing Mind ALONE exists. There is but ONE Mind and ONE Thinker.

The one Light of knowing Mind is Self of God. It IS the Universal Self which centers all omnipresent self-creating bodies of God-Selves. **THIS ENTIRE SELF CREATING UNIVERSE IS THE MIND IMAGINED BODY OF GOD, AND RECORD OF GOD'S THINKING.** In the final recognition and knowing--there is **ONLY LIGHT!**

You can most assuredly KNOW God. You cannot, however, KNOW His "body" but you can SEE it. Likewise you can KNOW man. You cannot actually know the body of man--but you can SEE it. Therefore, you have to realize that **what God IS--man is.** God and man are ONE and it is the illusion which "seems" to be more than one.

You would "seem" to live in two universes simultaneously. These are represented as the still cosmic MIND universe of KNOWING and that moving thought-of-mind universe of SENSING through rhythmic waves.

You cannot *sense* the cosmic universe of God's knowing nor can you *know* the thought-wave universe of God's thinking. The cosmic Mind universe of THE One Light of all-knowing is all that IS. The vibrating thought-wave universe of sensing merely "SEEMS".

God is the ONE still light and IS the cosmic LIGHT which watches over all creating things at countless points locatable by man--**but invisible to man.** Man's senses have misled him into believing in forces which he calls magnetism, i.e., that which attracts compass needles and lifts tons of, say, steel. The phenomena of motion are **due to electricity AND NOT TO MAGNETISM.** You are going to have to learn the difference and we must present it in such a way as to allow you to HAVE THE INFORMATION. We have offered it prior to now but it was removed from your ability to access it. THE Cosmic Light is absolutely at rest (STILL). It neither attracts nor repels.

You must now comprehend the nature and purpose of the "magnetic poles" of suns, planets and all other moving extensions of that ONE LIGHT. Likewise, you must know the nature and purpose of the two electric "workers" which interweave this light image of seeming motion and dissolve it sequentially for rebuilding. This will give you a foundation of knowledge which will enable man to see **behind** the illusions which DECEIVE your senses.

You must now begin to seriously climb out of the material wilderness to your spiritual mountain peak. This means you must move more and more into the cosmic Light universe of knowing, and less in that sensing universe of mere electric waves.

Man must come to know that his **POWER** lies in the stillness of his own centering Self **AND NOT IN THE MOTION by which he manifests that very stillness.**

You must now come to realize and **KNOW** that your "Self" **IS** God within Self. Why? Because you must, if you are to find fulfillment in the journey, come into realization and awareness of this cosmic Light of God in Self. With this awareness comes also an awareness of purpose and fulness in manifesting that Light **AND the power with which to manifest it.**

You must come to know the universe of God for that which it **IS** instead of what your senses have made you **believe it to be.**

Further, you must **know** that this infinite creating universe which appears and seems so real, is but a movie of sorts written by that Masterful writer/Creator. You will come to know that the "seeming" reality is simply electrically projected, spectrum-colored light and sound-wave "motion" pictures--a play of **CAUSE AND EFFECT** imaged on a screen of imaged space and time (both of which would be perceived as black in absence of Light). The **CAUSE** is very real indeed--**the effect** is a simulation of the reality.

You will note that the "self" of man is **cause**. His own self-creating "body" is **effect**.

STATIC LIGHT

God's universe of Light is static and magnetic. God's perpetually creating and re-creating electric wave universe is **TWO** moving lights and is dynamic. **IT IS FOREVER IN MOTION.** So you have a projection through each other of the two moving lights--**FROM** the "static" **ONE** which creates an illusion of the "idea" they simply manifest.

Creation is the product of mind-knowing expressed into and in "form" by mind-thinking. Know, however, that the product of mind is not the "idea" which it simulates for no idea of mind is ever "created". **It IS but simulation by form and motion.**

Idea is infinite and eternal and belongs to God's ever-still universe of **KNOWING**. "Form" of idea manifest is very transient but **IS** eternally repeated as transient form of idea.

SPIRITUAL UNIVERSE IS POSITIVE

The foundation of the Spiritual universe is **STILLNESS**; the balanced stillness of the **ONE** magnetic Light of God. Balanced stillness is the **positive principle** of stability and unity--**ONE-NESS**. **IN IT THERE ARE NO NEGATIONS.**

PHYSICAL UNIVERSE IS NEGATIVE AND MOTION

The very foundation of the physical universe is **motion**; the ever-changing, constantly moving motion arising **out of pairs of unbalanced conditions which must infinitely move to seek the balanced stillness of unity from which they originated as multiple PAIRS of units.** We will speak of this seeming duality later. You **MUST** have pairs or you have no balance and yet, yes, there is still only **THE ONE**.

"Unbalanced motion" is the negative principle of instability separateness, multiplicity, etc., which is the physical universe made up of electric waves in octaves, of **opposed** lights.

Realize that in the negative principle there is **NO** positive. It is composed entirely of pairs of negations which are infinitely voiding each other, cancelling out each other's action and reactions, thus negating each other by never allowing either one to exceed its fixed point of zero of universal stillness.

I realize this is a bit confusing as you begin to think out these fragments in **KNOWING** but you have to begin somewhere in your own creating power. If you never can tell the positive from the negative projection of what **IS**--how can you ever come to understand the very creation of **SELF** or grasp the **POWER** of that **KNOWING**?

The still magnetic light universe of God's knowing **IS** an invisible, unchanging, unconditioned and non-measurable **QUALITY**

from which visible, changing, conditioned and measurable **QUANTITIES** spring to simulate those qualities **through two-way wave motion**.

Human physical language (in any language) has no **WORD** to express that "quality", just as you are lacking in total definition of several things--this being the most important. It requires the use of a multiplicity of words which hopefully express the same meaning but myriads of "connotations". We have to refer to this as consciousness, life, love, truth, mind, knowledge, balance, harmony, desire, power and **LAW**. There is not one that expresses either singularly or together which truly expresses the perfection of the subject in point.

The **God-quality** of the **ONE Light** is seemingly transformed into quantities by being divided into pairs of opposing conditioned light pressures of the electric universe. The divided pairs then are multiplied into infinite wave units (which are best expressed as "octaves") of wave units of light pressures and set in opposing directional motion which creates the *illusion of sequence*. It also creates the illusion of change, dimension, condition, and time in a universe where **NONE** of these states and effects of motion actually exist.

You can consider a lake of water or even of sand. It is an unchanging and unmeasurable quality of **ONENESS** if it be **STILL AND CALM**. You will note no change and nothing to count or to measure upon the "calm" still surface. However, the moment that quantities of waves spring from that quality of calm, those quantities can be measured as movement sets the wondrous particles into "change". Likewise, they are forever (infinitely) changing, nor are there two points in them which are similarly conditioned to exactness.

Realize, now, that this ever creating electric universe is composed of moving light waves, which frequencies originate from a calm "lake" of **THE ONE** still Light. It **IS** a universe of pairs in motion of **quantities** which simulate the **QUALITY** of stillness from which those quantities originated. The **quantities** of divided and conditioned pairs of opposite lights which thus sim-

ulate the **ONE** are **NOT** the **ONE** they simulate. Do you understand--one is **NOT** the other.

There is **NOT** division in the **ONE Mind** of Creator. Creation is **ONE WHOLE IDEA OF MIND** divided into countless simulated ideas of mind--**THROUGH MOTION**. The simulation of **idea** thus expressed is **NOT** the idea that it expresses. Parts of the **ONE WHOLE IDEA** are only **seeming**. There are **NO** two separate or separable things in the entirety of the universe. There is **but ONE WHOLE SIMULATION OF THE ONE WHOLE IDEA**.

Everything that IS is of everything else that IS. All things are indissolubly united--everything is related to everything else--without exception. **THERE CAN BE NO EXCEPTION.**

Every "occurrence" anywhere manifests **everywhere**. The most tiny and almost weightless fluff floating in a summer breezy sky **affects the balance of the whole universe of suns and galaxies**. Every individual part of the universe moves in interdependent unison as the wheels of a watch move in unison. Watch wheels must be geared together mechanically--**but the rhythmic wave universe is geared together ELECTRICALLY**.

The universe in its entirety is **ONE** and must be kept in balance as **ONE**. Changes of condition in any one part are simultaneously reflected in **every other part, and are sequentially repeated in it**.

The **ONE** (God Creator) is within **ALL** things, without **ALL** things--for Creator **IS ALL THINGS**.

All things extend from Creator and are omnipresent because **Creator IS** omnipresent. All omnipresent things are also omniscient for Creator is within each of them and Creator is omniscient. Therefore, when man's consciousness tells him of God's presence within and without him he will then know all things--for Creator knows all things. All things imagined by Creator (God) are imaged forms of God's imaginings. Power rests in them then to manifest the balanced Light which centers them in

all instances, by making the ONE light appear as unbalanced pairs (two) which must sequentially but equally interchange. **ALL things which man senses in his physical expression are but waves of dual light which records God's electric thinking in the imagined forms of God's imagining.**

God alone has "BEING" and therefore the "imagined" forms of God's imagining have no "being". But don't let it concern you for the difference will make more sense in defining as we move further into the deciphering of the illusion and the "beingness".

I will effort to now respond to inquiries which are echoed by most of you in varying degrees of interest and varying degrees of understanding.

You will have to understand that I HAVE NO GOAL BEYOND THE SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING OF KNOWING. However, IF YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE TRUTH--THEN THERE IS NO WAY TO REACH WITHIN THAT TRUTH. Let us say you take a set of numbers and do something to them to arrive at an answer--it will either be correct or incorrect. You may have several ways to arrive at the correct answer. However, if you do not know what the numbers are and/or if the teachers are incorrect or deliberately misleading in your lessons--you cannot even realize a "correct" answer and will continue over and over again to arrive at incorrect answers.

This means that any "teacher" must give you background, circumstances impacting the problem and finally, teach you HOW to structure your numbers to arrive at proper solutions. You cannot climb a ladder if it has no rungs.

There is no intent herein by any measure of thought to use this example as expression of an example but let us consider the Jews who were supposedly murdered in the "Holocaust". Firstly "holocaust" is misused as a term. Secondly there is now touted that over 6 million (6,500,000 is the new "count") are claimed to have been killed in the holocaust. Well, right off it cannot be--for SOME would have died of "other" than holocaust (annihilation by fire) so now you have your first error. Next, let

us say you take ALL "Jews" in the area at the time--THERE ARE NOT ENOUGH BY COUNT TO EQUAL A WHOLE COUNT OF SIX OR OF EVEN FOUR MILLION. There are more "Jews" receiving payment for their damages NOW than were accounted for at the time of the holocaust--so SOMETHING is incorrect in calculations. THIS HAS NOTHING to do with holocaust or whether or not there was damage and death of Jews (and others) but it merely remains that the CORRECT answer cannot be arrived at by misusing and mislabeling the numbers. In other words, two lies do not make a "truth". This certainly has no reflection on any sect, race, creed or color--IT IS SIMPLY THAT IT CANNOT MATHEMATICALLY BE A CORRECT STATEMENT NOR CAN "HOLOCAUST" BE THE ONE CORRECT WORD FOR WHAT HAPPENED.

QUESTIONS ABOUT HATONN, ETC.

I think it worthy of taking time right now to offer and respond to a very thoughtful letter from a respected friend in Colorado. I shall have to ask that reprinting be offered, Dharma, because the responses will make no "sense" otherwise.

I shall use brackets and bold type for my response, as usual, please. ([H:...])

Dear Folks, greetings in the ALL Light.

I am taking this opportunity of your invitation to communicate and as I had mentioned in a previous letter that I would like to do so. I address to our Elder Brother Hatonn and his co-workers. The following is presented with all due respect and in recognition for the perseverance, dedication as well as the enlightened disclosures that you and your co-workers have been instrumental in bringing about. Many of these were new to me and others drove home some very pertinent ramifications of that of which I have been already aware.

Firstly I would like to comment on what I think is notable in that I perceive a difference in the character of your expressions now, as in comparison with those on tapes recorded from the

"Galaxy" radio series of the 50s. It seems to me to not be the same Hatonn.

[H: Thank you for allowing the people (readers) to realize that I have been "around" for a very long time and actually sharing with you through communications. I AM the same being--YOU ARE NOT! Further, the lessons are now different; the awakening right up against the clock; the realization of circumstance demanding of differing approach and teachings. Some still need the first kindergarten lessons but if we are to move a remnant into the higher security of being and physically make journey into fulfillment, then the teacher must grow even more adroitly than do the students. In many instances the lessons were misguided and misinterpreted--sometimes in error, more often through intent and deliberation. The adversary has been expecting our arrival far longer than your consciousness--so the distractions and outright lies began before I even began lessons--so very often the lessons were NEVER mine at all. I need make no comment about that for it has not changed as the deceivers are full-blown in attempts to misrepresent and discredit--CONSTANTLY AND INFINITELY.]

Since you have stated that you have a very extensive computer system at your disposal, why is it that you have not been aware of records stored in the upper spiritual realms, some of which have been relayed to mortals over a hundred years ago? [H: Ah, and why your ASSUMPTION that I know not of such records? ALL things are stored in the LIGHT and this is why I gave you the foregoing message regarding LIGHT. You must understand that all things physical (computers--a poor example perhaps) are ILLUSION and only that which is LIGHT has meaning. You are now getting ready to give me my lessons which is fine but realize that I do not agree with you simply because I am polite and gracious in exchange for your honest petition.] Namely those records as portrayed in a book that I mentioned to you several years ago named "*Oahspe*"? These records, in my opinion, are very important to mankind at these times since they convey to him the various responsibilities associated with each level of develop-

ment he attains. It also points out to him the preparations that are necessary for each step of the way starting with the lowest level as a mortal, and the vital importance of his awareness of it at the present moment. It also gives man a fairly good account of his past historical record of 100,000 years.

[H: Ah, but what of "beyond" 100,000 years? Further, when you have no "time" and no "space"--what means you by "100,000 years?" I get equally as many letters stating that I am remiss for not using this or that "other" set of written rules and thoughts and presentations from the so-called "*Holy Bible, Torah, Keys of Enoch* and on and on. Why would I come as teacher if I but say go read and study this mammoth book called "*Oahspe*"? The first question asked would be "What is that?" and "I don't have time to read that old stuff--give me the scoop now!" Also, IF IT WERE THE ANSWER--YOU WOULD ALL ALREADY HAVE THE ANSWER AND WOULD NOT BE WHERE YOU ARE TODAY! I desire no input to that which you choose to read and accept--you are responsible for your opinions and perceptions--and they are not mine. If the words and meanings are Truth--you have no problem. If they are NOT, all the arguing in the universe will not make them right. I am come now to walk you through awakening and show you THE WAY to finish this journey in the physical expression and prepare a place here and you for "there" who would make that transition. I care not who or what is in charge of planet Earth except as it affects the souled creations of Creator LIGHT.]

Oahspe expresses clearly and quite realistically why and who is in charge of the affairs of planet Earth, how he was selected for this responsibility by our Creator. You have acknowledged a number of high raised Elder Brothers in various responsible positions, but if you have ever done so with the Chief executive of planet earth, then somewhere I have missed it. A concern is...is it that the ever increasing light of our Creator is being interpreted by you in your own way and being applied according to your comprehension irrespective of the activities of those labouring in the realms above you?

[H: An interesting concept--"those labouring in the realms ABOVE you." THERE ARE NO REALMS ABOVE ME. I am projecting as God, imaging oft-times as a Space Commander herding you through the path of safety and Truth. Other times I must hold your hands while you let-go of the ties of perception that keep you from full realization--most from teachers who write the myriads of books. The Truth is usually never allowed to get spread about the public. *Oah-spe* is a good example for there is much Truth in the words and therefore the adversary will not ever allow its full distribution for he always presents the misinformation as he has compiled it. However, when you effort to break down into "Chief executives... of planet Earth...", etc., you have erred greatly in accepting that kind of notion into your head. **YOU ARE THE CHIEF EXECUTIVE OF PLANET EARTH AND--UNTIL YOU CAN UNDERSTAND THE ONE-NESS WITHIN THE ONE--YOU AREN'T GOING TO GET TO THE GLORY OF THE JOURNEY. YOU ARE THE CHIEF EXECUTIVE!** Furthermore, if you try to arrange the hierarchy of the "higher realms" to suit the seating arrangement of a presumed banquet feast--you are going to find zilch at the feast save the adversary.

Do I interpret the "ever increasing light of our Creator" in my own way? No--I present the Truth of the ever increasing light of our Creator **AS IT IS--AND NOT THROUGH ANY INTERPRETATION.** Since you are dealing with **LIGHT ONLY**, and Creator within and being the **ONE LIGHT SOURCE**--you cannot have "reality" within an "illusion". Therefore "reality" can **ONLY** come into **KNOWING** as you move out of the illusion and into that knowing. I have to express it the best way I can for the most understanding of the most entities expressing in your dimension of experience. You have **YOUR** job and I **HAVE** MINE! Is mine somehow "bigger"? "Bigger has no meaning--My job does, however, have infinite responsibility and importance since MAN has forgotten just about everything he **KNEW** at beginning of expression. I would suggest that ones in projecting *OAH-SPE*, for example, are **PRESENTING THEIR OWN IDEAS** and interpretations according to **THEIR** preferred percep-

tions. How can I be so sure? Because they express on 100,000 years (according to your writing)--and **CREATION** and **CREATOR** is infinite and without time or space. If you are interested only in "history" books, fine--but herein we are speaking of infinite **BEING** without beginning and without ending. I **AM** and I have no other to offer. Perhaps this is **WHY** my name is **ATON**, the **ONE LIGHT**??]

Concerning your statements that you are from the Pleiades???? Is it possible that you are from a much nearer place? Perhaps right from the Earth? Or from within it? If you are more local, I can understand why it might be that you wish it to be believed that you are from a much more distant place.

[H: I am from everywhere and nowhere! I shall express from wherever I can reach your perception as a species of Creation. Pleiades is a physical destination wherein you ones of physical expression can relate to selves in experience--an illusion manifest for your expression until you can come into **KNOWING**. If you do not understand this then I would hope you continue to utilize the lessons as we bring them so that you can know your own potential and expression. In my present state I **AM NOT OF PLANET EARTH IN ANY WAY, SHAPE OR FORM.** Why, further, would I wish you to believe I am from an even farther distant place? You are now moving into the magical mystical world of illusion within the illusion. Since I am one with our Father Creator--I am much closer as you suggest--right within you and right within your soul and **MIND**. I cannot be distant nor closer--I **AM** and the difference **IS--I KNOW IT!** You have yet to **REMEMBER** it! If you have to have a "Chief Executive Officer" to make your journey--then you have a long journey yet ahead of you in **KNOWING**. Do you need leaders and teachers? Indeed! **BUT--**you are the boss, friend, and until you accept that **POWER** and quit giving it to ancient writers with their hierarchic instructions, you are going to be in danger of missing the boat to **REALITY**.]

Reincarnation. A moot subject. [H: How so, moot? How so that you have already formed your opinions and insult my

"possible" response. It so happens, precious, that your perception is incorrect and, therefore, I have to assume that there may be errors in *Oahspe* if that be from where you gained your own insight. Is it wrong, bad or whatever? No--it just IS.] Now, I do understand that at some point of development one may take on any form one wishes for whatever purposes it may be necessary to do so. I'm sure that there are those so experienced and developed that if they chose to do so, they have the power and know-how to put arms and legs on a stick and animate it on this mortal plane. However, I seriously doubt that a newly born into the spirit has the know-how to create a mortal body and inhabit it. If reincarnation, as it is taught, were a reality, how is it that there are teeming millions in the lower spiritual realms, who had been taught reincarnation while in the flesh, who are striving--clamoring hopelessly to reincarnate? How come, now and down through the years, there literally are hundreds who claim to be the reincarnated Christ, Buddha, Cleopatra, Napoleon and many others? A quote from those heavenly records: "Each and every man-child and woman-child born into life will I quicken with a new spirit, which shall proceed out of Me at the time of conception. Neither will I give to any spirit of the lower or higher heavens power to enter a womb, or the fetus of a womb and be born over again. Neither created I him imperfectly that he should be born over again. That which I do is well done." [H: Heavenly records? What heavenly records? Where did YOU get them? How do YOU know these things? Do you KNOW or do you presume or believe what another has told you? You do not have to believe ME, either--for you are to discern, judge and act for self. Your "thinking" that one presenter brings Truth without further investigation into possibilities otherwise is that which is limited to the physical perception. You will not make understanding in TRUTH until you reconcile with KNOWING. Moreover, that which is done by God is not "well-done"--it IS PERFECTION.]

Also there are records of those that have taught reincarnation, that have passed into spirit, that are efforting to retract their teachings stating that there are no methods or ways by which to reincarnate that they can find in the spirit realms. [H:

Simply "passing into spirit" doesn't mean a thing except lack of physical body--there certainly does not instantly come KNOWING or even very much "smartness". If you make your passage in ignorance you will find yourself--in spirit--in ignorance.] An Indian Sage, Fakir of India, stated from spirit, "Yes, I did teach that you could come back or return to earth from spirit world, but never did I teach that you could come back as a mortal." If indeed a condition existed where a mortal who was underdeveloped and needed to return from spirit back into mortal form, where in the world would he get the know-how/knowledge-wisdom that would be required to create a complicated physical form in which to reincarnate? [H: Good grief, I wouldn't know, child. WHO IS THIS INDIAN FAKER--ER, ER--FAKIR? Are my writings so difficult that you do not cause him to answer to his own projections--or is it that you express your discomfort with me because you are more COMFORTABLE WITH HIS TRUTH? The actual fact of this matter is that you DO BELIEVE MY TEACHINGS. YOU THRUST OUT IN EFFORT TO HOLD YOUR ARGUMENT BUT IF YOU DID NOT BELIEVE MY WORDS YOU WOULD SURELY NOT TAKE TIME TO READ SO MUCH OF MY WORK FOR YEARS--NOR WOULD YOU TAKE SUCH TIME TO WRITE AT SUCH LENGTH ON THESE MATTERS. Why do you concern yourself with these things?--it is your relationship with God which is important, NOT what might be flying through the ethers seeking re-entry into mortal form. You are working with WORDS of man and ARGUING points of view--I have nothing upon which to argue with you one way or another--HAVE IT ANY WAY YOU CHOOSE! HOWEVER, THERE WILL BE ONLY "ONE" WAY IN THE ENDING! "Believe" whatever you like about reincarnation or anything else--for it is what you KNOW which determines destiny in infinity of Truth.]

If he or she is not knowledgeable, educated and wise enough to even reach his proper place in the spiritual realm? [H: There was no finish to this question so I guess I can't give a suitable response.] Our Creator certainly does not create empty physical forms for this purpose. [H: Wait a minute--perhaps

He "doesn't" or "does"--but He certainly CAN if HE so chooses. Are you perchance giving your own perception and opinion of what God will or will not do?] For all is created in perfection in its place and time. [H: So perhaps even a few empty physical forms may be necessary? Unnecessary? Who is to say what is God's imagining--perchance He would like a few empty forms around? Perchance it is YOU who judge need who would not have these "around"? Limit God and ye have totally limited SELF.] Whether it be a blade of grass, man, animal or a galaxy. Furthermore, a mortal low in spiritual development ends up in the lowest of spiritual realms where there are no educational systems capable of teaching one of extensive creative principles. I am aware that there are many obsessions that take place at time of new births that do pass off as reincarnation. [H: Can you be so exact in your perceptions? Is it possible that you simply do not KNOW the full perfection of God's plan and are only stating that which you have heard or read? It matters not, you see, for until you KNOW you have only narrow perceptions of "thinking" about anything in an effort to come into KNOWING. If you go off in the scattered directions of "thinking" and "thinking" only what others "think" you will lose the path--for until you KNOW in God's "thinking" you will be incorrect!]

A mortal obsessed by a long time resident of the astral realms, could have obsessed many mortals and thereby have had many experiences through those obsessions and then able to relate those experiences through his present mortal obsession. It is then not a history of a reincarnation but one of many obsessions at the expense of that mortal's loss of experiences by having his body usurped by an ignorant or mischievous spirit. Past lives may be revealed through a mortal who may be obsessed at various times by many spirits who can represent thousands of experiences of recent or centuries past. [H: How can you have "past lives" if you have no "past lives"?] Nevertheless, reincarnation is not that big of an issue for, should it be so, and those of us that have no belief in it, would take but a small effort to adjust to it at the appropriate place and time. [H: Ah, but YOU are not sure, are you? Now you are going to buffer

the possibilities with what you "think" in order to secure your middle-of-the-road perception. Let me put you at ease a bit, child: If you are expressing within an illusion--then you can only be reproduced in another illusion at any circumstance--since the physical projection is but God's thinking made manifest. Therefore, incarnation or reincarnation have no REAL meaning. To say, however, that you cannot re-express or re-experience in the mortal physical plane--IS AGAIN, LIMITING GOD along with failure to UNDERSTAND the expression of God Creator. Worse, perhaps, may be that you leave no expression save the movement into realms of density of further lack of ability to express in full LIGHT by refusing to accept Truth instead of the assumptions of "others'" "thinking" instead of coming into KNOWING. What do you consider the proper place and time? Ah so, there is no time or place--and hence all you are ever going to have in KNOWING is what you accept in KNOWING--beyond that blithering and confused "thinking" about something of which you can physically and consciously only surmise or about which you must speculate--for you have all forgotten the truth of REALITY.]

Excellent reference on this subject is a book called *Thirty Years Among the Dead* by Dr. Wickland. He had discovered that many ailments of his patients were caused by obsessing spirits who had that particular ailment at the time of their demise. Most of these obsessing spirits did not even know that this was what they were doing or that they were even dead as to a physical body. They were not aware that they were now a resident of a spiritual realm. The Dr. records dozens of these incidences and the various peculiarities of each. It would be good reading for those not acquainted with the conditions of spiritual realms. Another good one is called "Wanderer in the Spirit Lands". These books are available from "Health Research", Mokelumne Hill, Ca.

[H: Indeed, I agree that they are "good reading" but that does not mean that I agree with the offering in whole. The realization that boundaries are present in Spirit is worthy. To take such offering as the "gospel" for evolvment of soul

progression is not too wise--for perchance there may be some errors--since Dr. Wickland was also a "mortal" man. I would, further, sense that you are somehow "arguing" with me or efforting to convince me of some physical worldly stance. I have no argument--for until you come to KNOW you will play at "what if". You are going to do that with or without my participation. You see, chelas--(students) all of you: You do not even need read my presentations much less ARGUE my offerings. If I be wrong in your perception--then put aside the offering. BUT, PERHAPS I BE RIGHT? Well, that is your judgment and discernment--but I suggest: **STUDY ALL I OFFER BEFORE MAKING THINE JUDGMENT FOR YOU MAY BE WRONG IN CONCLUSIONS.**

I am grateful for the considerations extended to me and for all of the new information that I have gleaned from your efforts and those that work with you.

Since I am no longer a regular subscriber I would appreciate receiving the singular issue that may contain any commentary concerning my views, for which is enclosed payment.

[H: Ah, precious, you have made my point for me. You have perhaps studied and can recite and with clarity project the exact meaning of each and every phrase in, say, *OAH-SPE*? Why do I ask? Because you obviously have partaken of very, very little of my work and wish me to go through the lessons of thousands of teachings and messages to counter your perceptions of something of which I have no interest. I ask that the money be returned to you, dear one, for the lesson is quite free. You cannot base your passage and move into KNOWING from fragments of instructions and insight. If you do not care enough to find and seek truth in ALL I offer, please do not JUDGE AT ALL! I welcome your inquiries and please understand our inability to respond to each one personally unless the lesson is FOR ALL for I work through human hands and the "answers" have already been presented. If you want those "answers" in understanding then you shall have to study the work presented for Truth in accomplishment of KNOWING is that which we

have worked and written in over 75 volumes, thousands of hours of lessons on tape and weekly in the paper. This is YOUR journey and all I can do is OFFER the Word in order to show the way. You will use that which you choose and I can do no more. I bless you and offer you that which I AM and that which I KNOW--but my KNOWING is not YOUR KNOWING--THAT must be achieved for self.]

To the Ekkers and their co-workers I extend my most heartfelt regards for their efforts to enlighten their fellow man.

With Love, Wisdom and Power,

M.V.

(Please do not use my name in any references. Thanks.)

* * *

Thank you for your kind words and thoughts for we are but family walking in this wondrous experience--each moving in our own role of expression. May wisdom ever be your guide and KNOWING ever be your goal. YOU WILL LEARN TO RECOGNIZE TRUTH AS YOU GROW. Let not your hearts be weary or faint for the searching is long. You have, however, but one TRUTH to KNOW--your relationship with GOD. When THAT is right--all else will fall into its proper placement.

You must come to the place where you KNOW that you shall not longer place Earth before God, gaining all of Earth and nothing of God. For God "thinks" Earth and Earth appears, disappears and reappears ever in balanced rhythms of HIS "thinking". Man's "Earth" and MAN are but God's imagining, to come and to go with HIS imagining. "It" is not "God" nor is it him; nor is it even what it "seems" to be to Man. You must come to see no more with "outer" eyes alone for you have knowing eyes to void the illusions of your "sensing". WISDOM KNOWS! Ponder it.

May you walk in the beauty of that which IS and perceive in the wonders of that which is presented for your "thinking" so that you might find total balance in the wondrous PRESENCE of KNOWING.

I AM THAT YOU MAY BE!

CHAPTER 2

REC #2 HATONN

WED., JUNE 16, 1993 11:33 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 304

WED. JUNE 16, 1993

WHO ARE YOU? WHAT ARE YOU? WHY ARE YOU? WHAT IS YOUR JOURNEY AND PURPOSE?

This is, of course, the quest for resolution for EVERY individual with SOUL. It will only be the soulless or near-soulless beings in expression of physical form who will not have THESE questions as their ultimate search. If one tells you, "I care not my place nor purpose," he lies or is without "probable" (for with God ALL THINGS are possible) soul center and focus. He may not be a mechanical fabrication of "man" but he is not functioning as a soul centered energy form. He may as well be a simple functioning or mechanical robotic entity. These ones will be totally centered in the "physical" humanistic aspect of expression and will not recognize "God" as anything more than an idea which is, further, considered a "bad" idea.

The souled being will always seek balance, harmony, peace and Truth--ALWAYS! He will, further, seek it in the places and in the presence (openly) of God. He will be the same in his private dealings as in his public presentment and there will be firm stance within that creed. He will be gentle, giving and loving to his fellow-man. He will do unto others in a manner reflecting his inner light of expectation of a return of that caring. He will not secretly abuse another--even in his most secret places--most especially, I should say, in his most secret places. He will, further, search for his "power" not from the physical force but from his inner strength and wisdom. He may not be matured in his actions but his heart will always be driven to finding the answer within the lighted "goodness" of that which is Creator's "man". He will stray from Truth but his "conscience" will always teach lessons in an effort to pull the being back within the

intent of God. It is for many to learn through stumbling--NOT THROUGH FORSAKING AND DENYING GOD. He who denies God shall be DENIED before God.

Man further seeks his relationship relentlessly, to the universe, to man, and to God. Representatives of soulless humanistic people seek only the moment, "things", or power through force or deceit as if there is NO after expression. For them there is not usually much to look forward to in that "after" expression so they serve the Satanic Beast in effort to fill need of human senses. Their source of power, for instance, is drawn from human ability to force through brute command.

Souled man seeks always to find from whence comes his power and what IS the source of THAT power. He will endlessly search for a way to KNOW Truth and find what IS Truth. He will search tirelessly for balance and effort to have his dealings with his fellow men reflect an interchange which would enrich both.

There are myriads of religions and religious teachings--and myriad are the teachings of the commandments to goodness--but goodness remains a veiled searching like a fog which ever hides God's light and the seeking continues on and on. Why? Because in the FINDING is the KNOWING--and there is no need for further. When you KNOW--you ARE in the Light. So man in his searching is destined to stumble in that seeming dark passage and, being in unbalance, falls. If he then holds forth his hand to GOD to seek rebalance, so shall he find it--but he most often grabs the offered hand of the physical senses. He realizes not that he CAN utilize the physically sensed hand for assistance and STILL HOLD ONLY TO THE HAND OF GOD.

The inner and heartfelt prayer from the souled being searching for Truth is always for his "brother" and for his own ability--not to achieve great material "things"--but for the removal of the blinding veil which hides the path to God in HIS infinite LIGHT. Since the beginning of man's journey it has ever been thus, that the unanswered question arising from the souled heart of man be known and recognized in KNOWING.

Civilizations of man come and go, always progressing in cycles--always IN CYCLES. As each cycle moves there will always be new comprehension of "beingness" which will transform mankind into higher forms of "beingness". You are now in one of those most enlightening cycles--in progress.

Centered in the consciousness of man is recognition of his ever-present KNOWING but he cannot remember--he forgets quickly and must experience the actions of remembering and data triggering of that which is stored in his KNOWING. God's omniscience, omnipresence and omnipotence is at the very core in every person's consciousness and it is "conscience" which guides actions. Very few, however, can recognize their own self-soul as being WITH the Universal Self-Soul. Each "cycle" of experience brings man nearer to his awareness of his ONE-NESS with the Light of his Self-Source but it takes many millennia to come into consciousness of this knowledge, much the less, to express and fully comprehend as much.

Can you realize that you actually live in a world of "EFFECT"? Harken, please, back to yesterday's writing regarding Cause and Effect. Your "world" is an effect of which man knows not yet the CAUSE. It is seeping through now into the collective consciousness, but equal efforts are being placed upon "man" to disallow him access to full comprehension. Because of its *seemingly* infinite multiplicity and complexity, man fails to vision the simple underlying principle of balance and total need for perfect "harmony" in ALL things. Man, therefore, complexes Truth until its many angles, sides and facets have lost all balance with each other and, as well, with him. Balance is simple, Truth is simple but man efforts to instill complexity. Balanced interchange in rhythmic measure between all pairs of opposite expression in human relationships, as well as in natural phenomena, is the most consummate art of God's universe which is LIGHT. It is THE law most clearly expressed in perfection. In this singular Universal LAW lies the balanced continuity of all creative expression in God's "*electric*" wave universe of two conditioned lights in seeming motion which record God's ONE whole Idea of Creation into countless *seemingly* separate parts of that whole idea. Again, I ask you to refer to

my prior writing of yesterday to find comprehension of meaning in the "electric" nature of God's Universe and the realization of "pairs" or "two conditioned lights", "seeming motion", etc., for I have not time nor space in this human presentation to repeat. As a matter of fact, this entire subject of information IS a total repeat of that which we have been banned in presenting in its prior form. Therefore, we must handle the subject material with great care and respect to the courts and orders therefrom.

It is for this very reason that "I" am dictating this material for we will not even "confuse" this with that of Germain's prior presentations. If some things seem vague and disjointed--it is for THIS reason, to protect our people from assault, threat or accusations. There is only ONE Truth but many ways to arrive at that ONE Truth. It is difficult, however, when the facts are purely "physics" in nature to express "differently" a very identical and factual summation. For instance, suppose someone has already expressed that 1 plus 1 equals 2 ($1 + 1 = 2$). What do I do to change that presentation? I can say that $\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} = 2$, or $\frac{1}{4} + \frac{1}{4} + \dots$, and so on, but the very subject and sum limits my ability to present the fact of $1 + 1$ equalling 2 without repeating that which many have already expressed. This, however, does not alter the truth or rightness of $1 + 1$ equalling 2!

I can, for instance, speak at great length on "duality" of presentation. But Little Crow sums it up and I am free to express his version and explanation wherein my scribe is prevented reference to other valid resource.

Little Crow: *"That world of duality--you have good, you have its opposite or opposing side. That holds true for everything in Creation. Why would it not? Why would it be different? It is the same for all Creation. For everything that is in its positive state, it has its negative state which exists with the same freedom and abundance as its other side. So there is no one place holier or less holy than where you now sit."* [This sharing shows the intent of the entity to get Truth and understanding unto the people, his brethren, rather than hide the secret unto himself so that

Truth cannot go unto ALL the expressions of God that they can become ones in KNOWING.]

MAN'S "SILENT" VOICE

There is a timeless, silent voice within every being--even unto the relations which express as plants, animals, and thus and so. Even a plant has a "silent 'voice'" which gives instructions and guides expression. This always presents seemingly unanswered questions, however. The silent voice within every man is ceaselessly speaking to the awakening consciousness. EVERY desire written upon the heart and soul of man is carried to the SOURCE, and its answer will come, but few there are who ask comprehensively and fewer still **now hear**, or even **really** listen.

It comes through the ages of preparation that man finally begins to realize and listen within for man's consciousness is greatly shrouded from his Source by sensations of his electrically conditioned sensing body which he incorrectly believes as being his mind and his personal Self.

The "objective" mind is only the seat of electric sensations. He mistakes this for "thinking" but it is actually only an "electric" awareness of things sensed and recorded within the cells of his brain for repetitive usage through what is termed "memories". Memories have NO more relationship to knowledge of Universal Mind which is IN man than a magnetic audio tape is related to the source of the recording thereon. What man thinks of as his "living" body is only an electrically motivated (NOT chemically motivated) machine which simulates life through motions extended to it from its centering self-soul. The self-soul alone lives and wills the body to move. The body is electrically--NOT chemically, motivated. A body can be structured from an assortment of chemicals BUT the body COMES ALIVE through electric stimuli, just as a watch made of beautiful and precious stones and metals--IT REQUIRED ELECTRIC POWER TO MAKE IT MARK TIME. How valuable "as a watch or clock" is a "thing" which is lovely but gives no reading of time passage--if reading of time passage IS its purpose? It simply becomes an ornament or bracelet without energy.

SUBJECTIVE "MIND"

A man's subjective mind IS his consciousness, his spiritual storehouse of all-knowing, all-power, and all-presence. That consciousness is his SELF, his ETERNAL SELF through which his omniscience, omnipresence and omnipotence is expressed as he becomes aware of their presence within himself.

The electrically oscillating nerves (wires) which operate his bodily mechanism act almost entirely through automatic reflexes and instinctive control and, to a very small extent, through mental decisions. Each cell and organ of a body has an electrical awareness of its purpose and each fulfills that purpose without any mental action whatsoever upon the part of the Intelligence which occupies that body. The heart will beat, purely automatically, as example. Red blood corpuscles will carry oxygen to the body, white corpuscles of the blood rush to repair injuries to the body, macrophages will rush to eradicate foreign bodies--all automatically and instantly as in turning on a switch. This is simply a "body" with an electric recording brain.

In this body and its electric recording brain, man thinks that he "thinks" and "lives", "experiences" and "dies". He thinks himself conscious while awake and unconscious while sleeping; unaware that in all Nature there is no such condition as unconsciousness when sensation ceases in a state called "sleep". Do you go about saying that your finger is unconscious when it is anesthetized? How about a tooth being "unconscious" when a dentist deadens the nerves for attention? The interesting contradiction here is **that man fails to realize the actual truth which IS that the tooth CANNOT be CONSCIOUS and neither can the "body"**. Nor does man yet know that "consciousness" never sleeps, never changes, for consciousness in man is **his immortality--his only way of expressing KNOWING**. It is the **LIGHT which he is unknowingly seeking but assumes that the sensation of his brain is his thinking**. **WRONG!** Remember, man is still quite new as he is just barely out of the dark of his wilderness. In the years of cycles of his unfolding he has relied upon **sensation** for his actions and the evidence of his senses for his knowing. He has been aware of the spirit in

him only a very few cycles of years as you would count your sequence of growth. In this newness and "beginning" of his new awareness he is totally confused, knowing not which is mind in him, which is consciousness in him and which is sensation.

He has not yet learned that bodies are but self-created mechanisms which manifest their centering self, and that self manifests God as One with it. Further, he has not yet learned that bodies neither live nor do they "die", but repeat themselves continuously and forever as all idea of mind likewise repeats itself.

I personally like the example as given by the wheel which has a rim, spokes and centrally a hub. Only a tiny part of the rim of the wheel touches the ground at any one moment, feels it, then leaves it, to disappear from reach of the sensations which connect rim, spokes and ground. But then that same spot reappears as the cycles continue.

When this happens to man we say, "He was born, lived and then he died." When it happens to the fruit, a flame, or a plant, you say, "The fruit was eaten, the flame has gone out and the plant has decayed". I use these examples because **some** will actually say the tree has died or the "flame died" but the concept is understood as different from "dying" as in a person "dying". Why do you say this? Because only a tiny part of the cycle of any idea comes within the range of your senses. The larger part of the cycle is out beyond your range of perception at any one given time segment, just as the larger part of the wheel is beyond the sensed perception **of the ground**.

You do not yet have realization that the invisible portion of the cycles of ALL "IDEA" is as continuous as the wheel is a continuous loop-circle-cycle. The cycle of a piece of fruit of any kind is light reaching from the sun and earth to that positive half of the fruit cycle which you can hold in your hand. The negative half of the cycle is light **returning** to sun and earth for repetition as another manifestation of the eternal idea of the fruit. The same is true of the flame, the plant or any other part of the **ONE WHOLE IDEA OF CREATION**.

A flames "goes out" to your *sensing*, but it still IS. Likewise the plant, the tree, the forest, the mountain, planet and nebulae of the far heavens appear, disappear and as surely reappear. So too does man appear to disappear and reappear again and again in infinite cycles to express eternal life of the spirit in eternal repetitions of that part of the man cycle which the body of man **can sense. Man never dies. He is as continuous as eternity is continuous. Man shall not see death for there is no death to see or to know.**

Interestingly enough, neither does the body of man "live" and, having never lived, surely it cannot die. The spirit alone LIVES. The body only manifests the spirit. That which you think of as life in the spirit of man manifests itself by willing the body to act. Actions thus made by the body under the command of its centering SOUL have no motivative power or intelligence in or of themselves for they are but machines motivated by an omniscient, omnipresent and omnipotent intelligence extended unto them.

These things you do not yet know, for man is in his infancy and is but beginning to know the LIGHT and SOURCE. It becomes our task as elder brothers to share this Truth as messengers from THAT Source.

FOREVER SEEKING

Man continuously and relentlessly seeks the Light to guide him on his long tortuous path which leads from his body's wilderness to the mountain top of his awakening soul. Man is forever finding that Light, and is being forever transformed as he finds it. Always the result of diligent and devout seeking for Truth shall be given the finding thereof. As he finds it he gradually finds also the Self of himself which IS the Light. As he becomes then more and more transformed by the God-LIGHT of the awakening Self within, he leaves the wilderness farther below him in the dark.

There are men who seek the Light who are discouraged because they seemingly cannot find it. They are completely unaware

that they have forever been finding it. They simply do not recognize it when they find it--always seeking something which is NOT. Unknowing ones expect to find it all at once in some blinding flash of all-power, all-knowing and all-presence. It does not come that way until such time as one is nearing his mountain top. And even as he takes that final step to the very top--there often comes the Interceptor to disallow the final glory of KNOWING while doubts pull back into wondering. That Interceptor comes in every form imagined to distract the fulfillment of soul. As a matter of fact, man can neither bear nor comprehend ALL Light at a time while his body is still so new and too near its wilderness. This is shown by the fact that all who are well out of that wilderness have already found **enough** of the Light to illumine their way on out of its dark depths--if they but choose to continue.

He who is far out of the wilderness and still seeks the Light is forever "finding" it, and is forever being transformed as he finds it.

One cannot for one moment remove his seeking eyes from his goal of lighted knowing, for ever so slight a glimpse below him into the dark brings him back to the fears of that darkness, which then tempts him to plunge back within them.

Look, therefore, forever upward into the Lighted places of inspiration, where glory awaits the fearless all-knowing seekers of beauty, balance and harmony for these are the purity of the Universal Light. To him whose focus is to the Light it will forever come, and he shall be forever transformed as he finds it. The dark road from the wilderness to his mountain top of glory becomes ever more illumined during the ascent from body into spirit. It is a sometimes difficult, but always glorious road to climb and ALL must make the climb as individual self. "Another" may assist--but none can do it FOR another. **The ascent of man from the Dark to the Light is the infinitely repetitive play of man on the planets of suns expressed in physical form.**

When all mankind has found the Light, the play will simply be finished. Likewise the planet will be finished as an abode for man. It will then be rolled off into its ever expanding orbit while another place is being rolled onto the scene to become the stage for the next repetition of the ascent of man in his given system. We actors of the play must, therefore, be content with the lines of the play revealed to each of us in Light. We must, likewise, be joyous at our continuously cycling transformation, as each learns a part, line by line, the better to fulfill it worthily.

All parts of the play are experiences which become the **action** of the play unfolding. All man's experiences are part of his unfolding. Each experience is but a part of his journey from the dark into the Light. All experiences are steps in that wondrous journey to the mountain top of glory. All experiences, therefore, are "good" experiences. Evil must be transformed to a simple experience expressed as "good"--then evil itself becomes nothing. There is **NOTHING** but **LIFE**--there is no death. **AHO**.

Next always comes the argument of that which is "prophecy" in an attempt to find direction on the path into and unto the Light.

PROPHECY

Man is unsure of his own understanding and therefore always looks to teachers and memories for his confirmations of travel. He allows prophecy to awaken in him a remembering knowledge of the future, hopefully in expectation that it discloses Light unto him in its manifestings--somehow *backwards*.

Let us take the sun as an instance, as a great etheric vacuum molding Light in its very essence and projecting it, has perceivable observation. It is always assumed that if one has a high enough vibration he can literally enter into the sun without disaster. This is true, but does this not also tell you that you are quite a way from the mountain top of realization to experience that for self at this moment? How do you achieve that glory of expression? We have offered you the way and it is **NOT**

through mystical magic but actually through physics of Universal **LAW**.

When you can enter such an etheric vacuum, there is discernible therein **ALL** the acts of every person reflected backward into their sources. It matters not if those acts have not yet come to pass for they will **BE**, thus the future is the present beheld in its achievings--it **CAN** be no other.

Let us refer again to such as the sun as a mirror for cosmic happenings on planets within its orbit. Such a sun has its own faculty for collecting backwards as well as radiating, since true radiation has its retrograde movement and light is born by impact of ether-wave on ether-wave caused **BY** thought rebounding.

If all were simply projection, there could be no projection, since thought could not grasp such as projection for it would have no standards by which to make comparisons. Therefore, in the infinite cause and effect, cycle and recycle there could be no rebounding if there be no bounding. So what do you perceive as that which is "light" to the vision? It is but wave upon wave of ether disturbance in frequency, made by "Thought" entering into and going out of the vacuum, impounding and impacting, with incandescence created when the process takes place at a proper pace in the proper coagulation of ether. This is perceived as "seeing". Never mind that the whole of the **KNOWING** is not present--this is what you perceive you "see".

Perhaps through this bit of perception you can look at the projection of prophecy as history only written backward as it returns to the etheric mirror and reflects it. Each thing must be in balance of the other and with the other. All things **ARE**. All things however are not perceived, since man is slow to grasp that which **IS**. He goes in degrees from point to point and calls it change--albeit it is not change at all. Change defies man's sensings in that it perceives him as quite slow in his wits for change is always and constant at once. Change is **ONLY** perception.

Man would be far ahead if he quit depending upon such as "Prophecy" to determine his actions for IF he be prepared and in the proper path of seeking--HE HAS NOTHING TO FEAR but has only to "anticipate" as glory achieved in and by each action. Since God is Light and creates through His Lighted Thought and therefor you ARE Light in created manifestation--can you not also CREATE THE GOAL IN THAT WHICH SHALL BE? IF NOT YOU--WHO??

WHO ARE YOU? WHAT ARE YOU? WHY ARE YOU? WHITHER ARE YOU BOUND? WHAT IS TRUTH? WHAT IS LIGHT? WHAT IS YOUR RELATION TO THE UNIVERSE, TO MAN AND TO GOD? IS THIS NOT THE ETERNAL QUESTION? YE HAVE THE ANSWER IF YOU BUT AWAKEN AND KNOW!

In this closing segment may I remind you of a TRUTH you most often miss:

***LET YOUR PRAYERS BE FOR EVERYTHING
AND EVERYONE EXCEPT YOURSELF. PRAY
FOR EVERYONE BUT YOURSELF FOR, IN
THIS MANNER ONLY, CAN THAT WHICH YOU
DESIRE AND SEEK COME UNTO YOU.***

When you learn this secret of the Ancients--so shall ye have learned the secret of Life. You cannot expect to receive that which you already HAVE. Ponder it.

CHAPTER 3

REC #2 HATONN

THU., JUNE 17, 1993 1:40 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 305

THU. JUNE 17, 1993

THE ONE LIGHT

Why have I decided to teach these lessons on "Light" and God? What "authority" do "I" have to express that which IS? No more than do you--except that you do not seem to KNOW the subject and I DO. But, what claim do I have? Well, interestingly enough, I weary that my people are so badly treated and received in the morass of your Earth ignorance and lack of knowledge. You are like swarms of fish fry moving hither and yon without direction and being swallowed up by anyone and anything offering great material gain and power. I weary of my scribe serving the GREAT MASTERS only to be brought before a magistrate in your injustice system and crucified on the cross of greed.

Would it not be better if Germain again brought the lessons? No--he brought them many times before only to be rejected and the work buried. Just prior to this last dictation from Germain his teachings were through such a wondrously lighted person as to be able to illumine the minds of MAN--only to end up in the hands and at the mercy and downfall of a beautiful woman half his age. This wondrous man left his marriage of over 55 years for this woman whom he wed within the same year and allowed his work and himself to be listed as a "humanist" when his whole journey to that point had been toward the total LIGHT of Spiritual KNOWING.

Often my scribe needs to be reminded of who we ARE and what we are about and it helps to see it before her in the same manner that you all experience. Is she somehow greater, bigger, more important....? NOPE--just serving as do any of you--each

"segment" in service being more important than any other segment when it is needed. What she pens is not important at all if it be kept 'neath the bushel or turned over to the darkness.

Dharma was once told by some "channelers" that Hatonn was "like a third grade teacher" and that "no man can look upon God lest his eyes be blinded"--WHAT HOGWASH. Would a "father" burn out the eyes of his child whom he cherishes? Would this "God" not be able to soften the "glow" enough to secure safety for the child's eyes or give other protection in some manner--how dare man so limit GOD.

So, by what authority do "I", 'Aton'-(Hatonn) take authority? Because I AM exactly who I say I AM--Aton, the ONE LIGHT represented through the ages as the ONE LIGHT--THE SUN. Now, before you disclaim this in fits of laughter--I suggest you tell me just who are YOU? I know WHO I am and WHAT I am--I also have the POWER, the KNOWING and the ability to teach you WHO YOU ARE! And moreover--you can accept it or reject it as it pleases you--but remember: IF I BE RIGHT, AND I AM RIGHT, WHERE ARE YOU GOING TO BE ON TRANSITION DAY? SO BE IT.

BACK TO THE TIME OF THE EIGHTEENTH DYNASTY IN EGYPT

The WORD dawned....

The Eighteenth Dynasty, Egypt's Imperial Age, had begun with Ahmose I, a Theban princeling. Thutmose III had salvaged the great treasures of Solomon's Temple in Israel. *Now the heart of mankind was ready to receive the WORD as it dawned in Egypt as the blazing ATON. Aton's servant on Earth was to be Amunhotep IV, known to the world as Akhnaton, the "heretic" Pharaoh....*

....Amunhotep IV changed his name, which meant "Amun-is-satisfied", to Akhnaton ("It is well with the Aton").Amunmun he struck out of every tomb, temple, and monument on which it appeared throughout the length and breadth of

Egypt.he (Akhnaton) recognized and served only One God, symbolized by the Disc of the Sun (Aton). And, little students, no man can fully serve two masters and from this came the knowledge and the saying that you "cannot serve God of Light and the Devil." In the ending you must choose. You cannot serve Amun AND Aton.

Does Dharma (or any of my family) claim to BE Hatonn, Aton, Christ, God or any other entity? Nope--nor do they always cherish the idea or the service they have chosen in this time of coming into KNOWING. It is mostly a "rotten" job "but somebody has to do it!"

What, then, are we about? Evolvment--**within the cycles of that which IS. We must get through this, learn and experience--and evolve from this "play" into the next "more important" expression.** YOU are going to have to look and think beyond the ME-ness of your little world of narrow perceptions or you shall be locked within that same little narrow expression aspect. Can we do it? Of course. "Will" we do it? That is strictly up to YOU, isn't it? Keep arguing over "truth", material property and dimension (dense) and you aren't going to do anything except slip further and further into a soulless, dark age of death and soul repression. "I" have "time"--you do NOT. You are in the "time" cycle of this revolution of the Great Purification and you had best take it most seriously indeed.

Now, next: Why do we come in the symbolism of the Phoenix? Because we come from places of the Lion and the Bird Tribes, if you will. I personally expressed on a planet in the Pleiades Constellation called "Hatonn" and it has served well as location identification to my Command. You can, or not, worry over such triviality if you like but I suggest you leave it go with the other unnecessary trash you accumulate while missing the treasures.

"Phoenix": (1) Egyptian and Greek mythology tells that this is a bird representing **the sun (Aton, also THE "Son")** that consumed itself by fire after living many, many years (hundreds according to some, thousands according to others) **[As long as he**

chooses, according to ME], and then rose renewed from its ashes; a symbol of immortality and spiritual rebirth.

(2) A person or thing of unsurpassed excellence or beauty; a **LIGHTED** paragon--model or **pattern** of excellence and perfection of a kind; a peerless example.

Now I believe you can see why we travel on a starship called *Phoenix* and also refer to our project as the "Phoenix". It also, however, is **WHY**, particularly at this time of confrontation with our adversary that so many clandestine black operations are also called Phoenix. Evil **ALWAYS** assumes the face of goodness in order to **DECEIVE**. His favorite places for deception and control, are, of course, right in the churches of religious dogmas and misinformation. Where better to gain control over the Spirit journey of **MAN**?

This is also **WHY** the need for the deceit of the World War II "Holocaust" and the massacre holocaust at WACO, Texas (and other places.) It is the symbolism of **FIRE**, **ASHES** and an effort to prevent the rising again of goodness and perfection.

So, will God prevail? Of course--that has never been a point in question; however, man does not seem to awaken until he gets a terrible hot-foot disease and heartburn. Man grows wings of wax feathers in his drive for material gain through greed--and they will melt and he shall fall as the heat turns up in the kitchen. My people, however, shall rise above the heat and soar as on wings of Eagles **WITH** the Phoenix. Will **YOU** come fly with me? We shall see. However, unless you learn what you are, who you are, where you are going, how you come to be, from whence you came and thus and so--you are stuck in the muck of darkness without a lamp. You have become mired in the physical shackles which now also imprison your souls in forgetfulness.

We have come to jog your memories a bit so that you who would rather do worthy work with your journey can do so. I care not how long or how much you deny **ME** and/or **MY** work and word. It does not change one iota of the truth of it. Fur-

ther, ones who would claim or disclaim "this Hatonn" or "that Hatonn" are also missing the point in all measure. The **TIME OF THE LORD IS AT HAND**. No one doubts as much or argues the point. So, do you have so little faith in God as to believe **HE** would leave you to your translation without messengers and guides? He never has before--why do you deny it now at the most seriously consequential time of history of man and planet?

Ah, I see, chelas--you prefer other teachings that give you a way out of responsibility? Sorry about that--**THAT IS THE PURPOSE OF THE EXPERIENCE IN THE FIRST PLACE!**

A good thing to remember is that a diamond in the dark is but a rock--polished and in the sun--it is the most magnificent of all colored lights reflected into the universe. **WHERE DO YOU KEEP YOUR DIAMONDS?**

SO, WHAT IS LIGHT?

You can **KNOW** "light" but you cannot see it for light cannot be "seen". Light is absolutely "still". The "sense" of light cannot respond to stillness. That which the eyes "feel" and believe to be Light is but motion--wave motion--simulating the **IDEA** of **LIGHT**. As with all things else in our electric wave universe the **IDEA** of **LIGHT** cannot *be produced*. **ELECTRIC WAVES SIMULATE IDEA ONLY**. They do **NOT BECOME** idea.

If you see the "light of the sun" you believe you are actually seeing "light" when the nerves of your eyes are but "feeling" the intense rapid, short-wave vibrations of the kind of wave motion which you sense as incandescence. You can measure this if you like--an unsighted man **KNOWS** when he is in **DARKNESS** and when he is in sunlight. He cannot "see" it--but he **KNOWS** it.

How does Dharma recognize my own presence? In the same manner--she needs not "see" me for the frequency of my vibrations can literally knock her off the chair. Further, she never accepts **ANY** presence without confirmation of those frequency waves and mine are as specific as any of your fingerprints--and

by the way--THAT is not a very good check-point for the "real thing" any more. Absolutely identical DNA-RNA clones will have identical fingerprints even in some instances to scarring or coloration nevi. This is, however, why so few KNOW me--for almost ALL must "see" something to "believe" they "know" something. Visual image is about as bad a foundation upon which to form your "beliefs" as any method that "appears" to exist. You can be fooled every minute of every day by visuals on a TV screen and the subject material has no meaning to you. The announcer will speak of something as happening "today" and you will be shown a visual from six years ago and to you it becomes "today". Most of the time, any longer, they do not even bother to mention to you the audience that it is "file" tape. You simply cannot longer trust almost anything you "see". This is another reason you MUST start "listening" to your "feelings" about things and pay attention to your intuition for that represents inner KNOWING.

The intensely vibrant electric current mirrored into the senses of the eyes fairly burns them. They cannot stand that high rate of vibration. The eyes would be destroyed by such a vibration, but light would NOT be the cause of that destruction. Fast motion, simulating light, would be the cause. It would be like sending a high voltage electric current over a wire so fine that the current would burn it out.

Man, likewise cannot see **darkness**. The nerves of his eyes which sense motion slow down to a rate of vibration at which he can no longer "feel" them.

Man is so attuned to the idea that he actually "sees" light in various intensities illuminating various substances to greater or lesser extents that it is difficult for him to realize that his own senses are but acting as mirrors to reflect various intensities of wave motion. But that is all that is happening in fact.

Every electrically conditioned thing in Nature reflects the vibrations of every other thing, to fulfill its desire to synchronize its vibrations with every other thing. All matter is the motion of light. All motion is expressed in waves. All light waves are

mirrors which reflect each other's condition unto the farthestmost star. This is an electrically conditioned wave universe.

All wave conditions are infinitely seeking oneness. For this reason all sensation responds to all other sensations.

LIGHT IS....

You people have had ongoing arguments amongst your "top" scientists for generations as to what is light. Newton claimed it to be "corpuscular". By definition this would be something like the little separate "cells" which are represented as "blood cells" (red, white, etc.). Obviously this means "literally": a minute particle of matter. Or is light a "wave"? Evidence is abundant in favor of the argument for both theories. It IS both. Light is *expressed* by motion. All motion IS *wave* motion. All waves are expressed by fields of equal and opposite pressures of two-way motion. The entire volume within wave fields is filled with the two opposite expressions of motion--the positive expression which **compresses light into solids**, and the negative expression which **expands it into space surrounding solids**.

All space within wave fields IS CURVED. Curvature ends at planes of zero curvature which bound all wave fields. These boundary planes of omnipresent magnetic Light act as mirrors to reflect all curvature into all other wave fields in the universe, and as fulcrums from which motion in one wave field is universally repeated.

"MATTER" IS WAVE--"MATTER" IS LIGHT

These together constitute what is called matter and space. It is difficult to conceive light as being purely corpuscular for light is presumed to fill ALL space. Space is not empty. It is full of wave motion. Corpuscles of matter are half of wave cycles of light. Space is the other half. There needs to be no mystery as to whether or not light is corpuscular or wave, for waves of motion which simulate the light and darkness of space is all there IS. The light and motion of solid matter, and of gaseous matter of space, differs only in volume and condition.

Water of Earth is compressed into small volume while water of the heavens is expanded thousands of times in volume. Each condition is the opposite half of the cycle of water. Is this beginning to make some logical sense to you?

Water **vapor** is water turned inside-out. It again becomes water by turning outside-in. Expansion-contraction sequences result from this process.

You might find it interesting to share a thought between Dharma and Little Crow one day when a debate regarding "rituals" was in progress. It had nothing to do with the subject under discussion but when you came to solutions for mankind and evolution in this "cycle", Little Crow gestured with his hands as he said "everything within must be turned (brought) without." I don't need to explain his meaning here for it becomes obvious that you are now into the cycle wherein all within **must come without**. If you can think about this "concept" and be comfortable with it--you are a long, long way along your trail to knowing.

ALL MATTER IS LIGHT! Water of the heavens **still is water**, and it still is **light waves**. No change whatsoever has taken place between the waters of Earth and those of the heavens except a change of its condition from positive to negative preponderance. This change is solely due to a change of its direction in respect to its **center of gravity**. Now don't go crazy here either, for "gravity" is going to have to come to your knowledge as not what you perceive it to be. It has to do with **density** and not magnetic pull or push. We will get to that later, please.

All dense cold matter, such as iron, stone, wood, and all growing or decaying things, are light. You do not think of them as light but all are waves of motion, and all waves of motion are light.

Please pay attention here: Light is all there is in the *spiritual* universe of knowing, and *simulation* of that light in opposite extensions is all there is in the electric wave universe of **sens-**

ing. The simulation of light in matter is NOT light. There is no "light" in "matter".

CONFUSION

There is abundant confusion concerning the many kinds of particles of matter such as electrons, protons, photons, neutrons and others. These many particles are supposedly different because of the belief that some are charged negatively, some are charged positively and some are so equally charged that **one supposedly neutralizes the other**. There is, however, NO such condition in nature as negative charge. Nor are there negatively charged particles. "Charge" and "discharge" are simply opposite **conditions**, just as in filling and emptying, or compressing and expanding which are opposite conditions.

Compressing bodies are charging into higher potential conditions. Conversely, expanding bodies are discharging into lower potential conditions. To describe an electron as a negatively charged body is equivalent to saying that it is an expanding-contracting body. They are also opposite in direction. In this two-way universe, light which is inwardly directed toward gravity charges mass and discharges space. When directed toward space it charges space and discharges mass.

The charging condition is positive. It multiplies speed of motion into density of substance. The principle of multiplication of motion because of decrease of volume is the cause of the acceleration of gravity. The discharging condition is negative. It divides speed of motion into tenuity of substance. The principle of the division of motion because of expansion of volume, is the cause of the deceleration of radiation.

You can perhaps better comprehend this principle by knowing that what we call "substance" is purely motion. Motion simulates substance by its variation of pressures, its speed and its gyroscopic relationship to its wave axis. Particles are variously conditioned as to pressure but there are no different KINDS of particles. ALL are light waves wound up into particles which are doubly charged. Their position at any one point in their

wave causes them to have the electric condition appropriate for that point.

Light particles are forever moving in their "octave" waves. All are either heading toward their cathode or their anode, which means toward gravity or vacuity. They are all moving either inward or outward--**SPIRALLY**.

Yes, indeed, I usually "lose" a lot of electrical engineers and ones who are TAUGHT well but incorrectly. Argument will only PROVE that my statements are correct, students.

ALL LIGHT PARTICLES ARE ALIKE

Furthermore, all light particles are either expressing the mother-light principle or the father-light principle. For example, if a particle is on the amplitude of the wave, it would be a true sphere, and as a true sphere it would be neither positive nor would it be negative. It might then appropriately be called a "neutron". A particle which is spirally heading inward toward the apex of a vortex in the process of becoming a sphere might appropriately be called a proton, because of its expressing the father-light principle. We will cover these "concepts" also as we move along. It is difficult to get it all said at once. So, AGAIN: if it is moving spirally outward, it could appropriately be called an electron because it would then be discharging in excess of its charge or expanding in excess of its contraction.

Light rays, for example, leaving the sun, are discharging the sun. They are also discharging themselves because they are expanding into greater volume. They are also lowering their own potential by multiplying their volume. They alternate their charge when radially converging upon the Earth. They are then charging the Earth and themselves by contracting into smaller volume and are simultaneously multiplying their own potential by thus contracting. This is also why it becomes easy to prove that you are simply a result of compression and expansion. This, in addition, shows you vividly that you are an "electric wave universe". Think of it as breathing out and breathing in

and let go of the complexity always thrust into the equation by those who would dislike you to actually know anything about yourselves.

ALTERNATORS AND CYCLES

How about adding to that, semi-cycles. In an electric current there is a constant interchange between anode and cathode or positive and negative poles. A light particle expands as it leaves the cathode in an outward radial direction and contracts as it radially approaches the anode. This light particle has been the same light particle at all times in all parts of its journey. Its variation of charge and discharge, its direction of motion and the condition of wave pressure in which it finds itself at all times are the sole reasons for its changing from one condition to another. The light particles are all the same light particles, all being different only in **pressure** conditions.

This same is also true of the elements of matter. Whether they are iron, carbon, silicon, radium, etc., all are composed of the **same kind of light particles**. They all **seem** to have different qualities and attributes, but those qualities and attributes are **likewise given to them purely by the positions they occupy in their WAVES**.

LIGHT SIMULATION

All things *simulate* light. A particle of light which belongs to an atomic system of sodium has in it all of the entire range of the elements, besides all of every other creating thing in the universe. It acts to carry out the purposefulness of the idea of sodium simply because it is in the pressure condition of sodium, and is a part of the unfolding pattern of the seed of inert gas of the octave from which it has unfolded. If that same particle unfolded from the seed of the oak, it would be part of the wood fibre of its trunk, or leaf, or of the chlorophyll which colored its leaves, but it would be the same kind of particle while fulfilling the purpose of cellulose as while fulfilling the purpose of the sodium as well.

All matter in the universe is but differently conditioned motion simulating light, and all differences in condition are PRESSURE differences.

HOW ABOUT "TRAVEL"?

Ok, here is a recognized number: The speed with which light **presumably** "travels" is 186,400 miles per second. Now consider that the distance between stars and planets is so great that the speed of light is computed as "light years", for the distance computed by lesser units of time would yield figures so great that they would be meaningless. Almost as meaningless as to say the fact of it--there is no distance at all and no light "travel" at all. **BUT...**

Light only **SEEMS** to travel. It is but one more of the countless **illusions** caused by this nice "wave" motion. Waves of the ocean seem to traverse the ocean but they **only APPEAR to do so**, for waves are **pistons** in the universal engines, and pistons operate **up and down**. Wave pistons of light, or of the ocean, operated radially and spirally inward and outward, toward and away from gravity. Now aren't we having fun with this nasty old scientific subject?

Waves of light do not travel. They **reproduce each other from wave field to wave field of space**. The planes of zero curvature which bound all wave fields act as mirrors to reflect light from one field into another. This sets up an appearance of light as travelling, which is pure illusion.

IN MEMORY OF "PAUL"

I have a bit of fun as we write for Dharma is caused to recall her son, Paul, sitting and knowing within that he could integrate the "field" theory. (This may not be the accurate definition but it will do.) What? Anyone can integrate all theories but I think it rather nice that in the fact that he is now physically dead--he still gets to tamper and tinker and integrate these concepts in Truth **THROUGH** connections of timelessness and spacelessness and within **ONENESS**. You see, a bullet through the brain only

transferred the energy--it did not destroy the knowledge. Knowledge remains just as **KNOWING IS**. I ask that within the pages of this **JOURNAL** Paul's Dimensional Life Theory be appended [See page 56, end of this chapter]. I believe I shall dedicate this work to him. You see, the adversary can kill the body--it **CANNOT MURDER THE SOUL AND KNOWING**.

BACK TO "LIGHT"

The "sunlight" you feel upon your bodies is actual light from the sun. What is happening is that the sun is reproducing its own condition on the Earth by extending the reproductions out through cold space into ever enlarging wave fields until those reproductions begin to converge again toward your center of gravity into even smaller wave fields. The heat you feel and the light you see is dependent entirely upon the ability of the **wave fields to reproduce the light and heat**, and that ability is conditioned upon the amount of moisture in the atmosphere.

If there is no moisture in the atmosphere, your bodies would simply carbonize from the heat thus reproduced. One cannot consistently think of that heat as direct rays of the sun, for that same sunlight was intensely **COLD** during its reproduced journey through the immensely expanded wave fields of space between the sun and Earth.

THAT FIRST STEP IS THE BAD OR GOOD ONE?

Not so--the light and heat which **APPEAR to come from the star or sun has never left the star or sun**. That which man "sees" as light and "feels" as heat is the **reproduced counterpart of the light and heat which is ITS CAUSE**.

The rate of vibration in a wave field depends upon its volume. Vibration in a wave field means the pulse of interchange between its compressed core and the space surrounding that core. A slow vibration in a large wave field would cool one's body, or even freeze it, while fast pulsing interchange in extremely small wave fields could burn one's body.

A lens which multiplies light and heat toward a focal point which sets paper on fire merely compresses larger wave fields into smaller ones. The rate of vibration increases for the same reason that the planets nearest the sun move much faster in their small orbits than those which are far away from the sun. There is a "law" covering the speeds of planets to rates of vibration in wave fields as appropriately as with the movements in the solar system--Kepler's Law.

WHAT OF THAT OLD BUG-A-BOO "PHOTON" BELT?

What about it? I realize that while we are on the subject of light, vibration, frequency and rays (that, after all, is ALL) we will refer back to the critical situation within which you find yourselves. How relieved everyone seemed to be to think you missed that nasty old "Photon Belt". You haven't MISSED anything and if you don't sharpen up quickly you are going to have a whole heap of trouble.

The frequency of those rays now expressing on your place are already part of that "photon" shower. The frequency is beyond that of ultra violet and it causes mutations of cells and all sorts of damage to an unprepared body. What you are going to have to do is find a way to match and thrive in those ever-increasing light frequencies. These rays fall into the totally "invisible" rays. They will "getcha" the same way as radioactive radiation.

Can we help? Indeed, the little gaiandrianas can match and out-frequency anything thrown at them if given the proper respect. "They" are infinite and can match anything and any frequency. Moreover, they can bring a living cellular structure right along with them. It most certainly may be well worth your time and effort to stay tuned.

You are going to have to come into realization that you are wondrous but you are quite primitive enough to get into terrible trouble. Everything in the universe is balanced in its perfection so you are going to have to get with the program. When you reflect on you as a human species you are going to have to realize

that you are not any better than anyone else or anything else. You are all just a part of this great Creation and your part is to do what the rest of Creation does and that is to support each and every other system. You must find ways to do that that circumvent politics and preferences towards color, ethnicity and gender. You are energy and you have a "center". That center, which is that energy of Creation, has no form and no shape, has no smell, no color. It has no preference, no doctrine, no sinners and no saints--IT IS and it has NO PREFERENCE. The sooner you come to KNOW as much the faster you can get on with your learning to "ascend" which seems to be the prime game these days of gurus and evangelists.

I will tell you right now, however, there is ONLY ONE WAY TO ASCEND--by participation. You can do it properly and retain the two-way flow--or, you can blow yourselves into pulverized vapor--the choice is yours!

Can you get out of your own way long enough to accomplish this task? I hope so for it will indicate that your choices are picking up in wisdom.

You are precious to me and I will give you all that I AM--but YOU have to accept it. Perhaps that is far more difficult than it may at first appear?

In oneness within infinity, I AM THAT YOU MAY BE!

As instructions to the compiling I request the following.

I will herein give appreciation to Paul Andrew (we may not utilize his full name for several reasons, not the least of which is that we shall not have him tracked back to his mother). You will please insert the following statement afore the taped transcription and continue it as the final chapter, as such.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF HONOR

GIVEN FORTH THIS DAY OF

OCT., 23, 1989, YEAR 3, DAY 068

* * * * *

In the entanglements of the physical life journey there are many "unsung heroes" who come forth and during their lifetime they are ignored, persecuted, ridiculed and at best, misunderstood. These ones come in sequence out of an acceptable time element and are projected among a band of humanity not ready for acceptance of the gifts they bear. All who scan these pages will know of one or more such individuals. They come in all sizes and shapes, colors and creeds. Most do their appointed task and depart; man never realizing the treasure borne forth and cast aside through ignorance.

One such gift unto you ones, was a man whom we shall only label "PAUL ANDREW" for it is most critical that this personage not be traced back to birth source at this time.

He efforted diligently at "fitting into" your world. He never succeeded, and having come forth to alert others in a timely manner, he departed your plane at the age of twenty-five years.

There were two people who never fully heard his pleading cry and others who, in their mindless way, drove him in torment. Earth man will learn truth of his actions and stand responsible for their egotistical errors, for once upon your plane an energy is locked into the same format of existence as are all others.

Paul, even in the smallness of his years, and in spite of the bombardment of negative fulfillment, came forth with what he called his theory of **DIMENSIONAL LIFE**. The version printed herein is not his polished document which was put to tape some six weeks later, but must suffice in concept for the tape was damaged greatly. Ah, some of you will say: "But that is my theory also, so what is new within its message?" He put it forth as a gift and perhaps you have not yet taken your stand for truth and understanding of that truth; no more and no less.

Paul was birthed into human format on July 30, 1959, in your American city of Salt Lake City in the State of Utah. All who knew him also knew he was not from your place. He physically departed on March 22, 1985 from Bakersfield, California. His entity departed your plane on March 31, 1985 from the area north of Glendale, in your Los Angeles County, California. I give these coordinates that those who recognize of my words will have confirmation.

He served well, he serves well presently and shall be allowed to bring forth his works in absentia of that afore mentioned entity and through other conduit. Man must learn that his perception of life-streams is incorrect and come into understanding of endless life and mind.

As in **STAR TREK**, those who will be coming forth to assist you from the fourth dimension are only more advanced than are you, little brothers, they are not Gods and are not one **WITH** God, until they have completed their individual life-stream "tours of duty", if you will. I shall not dwell further on the subject at this time. I shall again, in other documents, give further credit to this young energy who made the ultimate contribution.

There are two human energies he respected and loved above all others; his mother and one labeled Dr. Andrew J. Golombos. The mother began to understand, the good doctor failed to come from his self-appointed lofty position upon the pedestal to ever see the "Bruno" or "Halley" he had within his grasp. Woe be unto man who fails to recognize of the gifts. Dr. Golombos has wondrous gifts to offer but in his self-appointed definitions separating egotism and egoism--he missed--the definitions are correct, the actions most incorrect. He could, however, sort out all of your technical problems in a very short time-span. If his humility ever matches the projection of his words, he shall be included. He can be easily located in the area of Los Angeles, California.

The earth father of Paul Andrew shall also remain unnamed. His contributions were ones of pain and denial, greed and ignorance. He, himself, is a physician who has yet been unable to heal himself. Honor shall be given when honor is earned and merited.

I do give honor to the step-father who understood finally, albeit too late for the human being, he has since contributed in unlimited measure unto our cooperation. I must also leave this one unlabeled for security reasons--this message is for him to receive at this time.

I will further request that those who know of whom I speak, look within and without for you are missing thy opportunities of greatness.

For you who seek truth, do not fall away for the petition is always heard and if requested in truth of desire and in honor, ye shall be given it.

IN RESPECTFUL HONOR UNTO MY SON, PAUL, I
PLACE MY SEAL OF TRUTH AND SORROW THAT MAN
IS SO BLINDED IN HIS DARK IGNORANCE.

I AM ATON

PAUL/DIMENSIONAL LIFE

SAT., OCT. 14, 1989 12:29 P.M. YEAR 3, DAY 056

TRANSCRIPTION OF AUDIO TAPE MADE JUST PRIOR
TO PAUL'S DEATH

TAPED JAN. 19, 1985, 12:45 P.M.
PAUL'S DEATH: MARCH 22, 1985

SUBJECT: DIMENSIONAL LIFE

PAUL'S THEORY OF DIMENSIONAL LIFE

What is the idea of dimensional life? For an explanation of "what it is" I must go into a few details leading into the theory.

The first is the concept of dimensional universes. We live in and understand the "zeroith" universe. If we were living within an atom this would be the negative-one universe (-1), and if we departed the "zeroith" (0) universe, or we stepped outside of our universe, we would step into the positive-one (+1) universe. Then we would look upon our universe, or the zero (0) universe as an atom. It would then appear, but I have no way of knowing how far in either or both directions the stream flows, i.e., -1,2,3,4, etc. and + 1,2,3,4, etc.

Being within the current universe which is represented by the zero (0) status, I cannot say for sure if these other dimensions actually exist, but for definition sake, I will say that we live in the zeroith universe. Therefore, if we could move within an atom we would have to say we are in the -1 universe. Therefore, if we move outside our universe we would of necessity be in a positive, say (+1), universe. Briefly, that is a simplistic concept of dimensional universes.

Let's now say you have a line going from negative through to ours, the zero, and on into the positive dimensions of the universe. Now what if somehow one could step outside of that

line--then you would be in the cosmos-or free in an etheric state of existence within the cosmos--free of universal restrictions. Now this is but a concept which, to my knowledge, cannot be proven.

The next point I would bring to your attention is what is called the theory of evolution--certainly an old concept which has been under great contradiction and controversy as presented by Charles Darwin. This theory, if I understand it correctly, is that basically man came from the higher apes, the apes from lower species and on down the line through the fishes and back to the tiny one-celled life forms.

But, if you move farther backward, so to speak, you move downward through perceived life form and into molecular reactions, or chemical reactions.

Keeping in mind my concept of dimensional universes, and further, keeping in mind Mr. Darwin's theory of evolution, at least if the above understanding is correct, we would, of necessity, move into what I call, dimensional life. This concept, if correct, becomes the theory of dimensional life.

Now, the idea is essentially the following: Let us say, that we--as man--live in the zero universe. That is, right now the human species is consuming energy and consuming resources. We are expanding our growth. As we expand our growth, our needs for more resources, our needs for more energy also grows.

As man continues to grow he will eventually leave the planet Earth, move to other planets and will begin utilizing the energy and resources of other planets, firstly from those in our particular solar system. Man, then left to his own devices, will continue to grow and exhaust the resources in these new environments so he would need look to other sources for man continues to expand without thought to eventual destiny or extinction.

It is feasible that man, in his movement into the solar system, will expand and eventually begin to pull other solar systems to-

gether, but man shows, so far, that as he now incarnates he would just continue to use the resources in exploitation. In any case, man will expand ultimately to the limits of our galaxy and then at some time in the perceived future, provided man continues to grow and expand, the energies and resources in our own galaxy will not be enough. Therefore, at that time, man would of necessity move on out into other galaxies.

Let's say that the +1 universe looks upon galaxies as atoms, and let's say that man finds it most beneficial to connect galaxies together for the best utilization of the energies and resources of the whole. Now, if you were moved into the positive one universe looking down at the atoms, what you would then see would simply be represented as chemical reactions with those atoms ("galaxies").

If you look in the opposing direction, you would say that there is a sharp line between the zero universe in which we live, and the negative-one universe, which are atoms. It could be that in the positive-one universe the entire of the galaxies could represent one atom--or, from higher dimensions the entire of the galaxies may appear to be as one atom. My knowledge is not great enough to know wherein lays these sharp lines of demarcation.

I have already given you the image that if we begin pulling galaxies together--then, you would have a chemical reaction within the positive universe. If, however, the entire of the galaxies are represented as one atom then man could still continue to expand until, relatively speaking, he expands to the limits of the universe as his current perception would recognize such and move into a higher "universe" whereby he has more energy and resource with which to function. This obviously would not be in a physical format as we can recognize of it in our current structure.

At that time he may find it more appropriate to connect universes together, at which time you would perceive chemical reactions within that prior positive-one universe. Where those sharp lines between these existence frames actually is, I simply

don't know. You can look at universes, galaxies, solar systems or groupings of atoms as if they are only one atom.

Let us look at this zero universe where man now stands and assume we have worked our way upward into the positive-one universe. Well, actually, let us move in the other direction and look at the realm of the negative universe, or the atoms.

Now, Mr. Darwin indicates that we first had chemical reactions, followed by one-celled animals, on into fish and plants, then animals, and then finally, man. What is all this leading to? After coming this far, I hope that you will understand my meaning when I say, "What is man? What are you? What am I?". Each one of us represents an entire civilization of some type of life-form, or social structure composed of trillions of living entities functioning in our perceived negative-one universe---obviously controlled and placed into order of function by our system already in a representative higher universe.

Your body, yourself, may be an entire civilization composed of hundreds of billions, actually trillions, of living entities residing in the negative-one universe controlled by a central "computer" or "God" who is obviously "self", for if the controlling mechanism--you--breaks down, you then have chaos within that negative-one universe--your body.

So, what is dimensional life? Dimensional life may be this; that you have living entities in one dimension that build social and organized structures large enough to become a single, living entity in the next higher dimension. As those single entities in the next higher dimension, multiply and grow, they in turn build yet another structure which ultimately becomes cohesive and functions as a unit and moves onward and upward. This is never ending for there is no limit to the universes themselves for universal realms are infinite. Essentially dimensional life is the progression of life-stream into ever higher and more orderly compilation of units into ONE whole. From the zero status this cannot be proven, but at some point I believe man will be able to have knowledge from the higher life planes and this will be brought into our knowledge and be proven.

What I conceive here, I would like to think of as the theory of dimensional life. Right now, in my frustration, I have no way to prove this theory and certainly few would entertain my opinion for there are many much more learned men than myself and I probably would not be heard. I know there is a fragment, an essence of energy that can only progress, for having progressed (evolved into higher form) it cannot move backwards for that is the law of progression. In this instance it would have to be said that this my "hypothesis" of dimensional life for a "theory" actually needs more scientific proof to be acceptable and I have no means for its proving.

When I think about it, and the more I think about it, the more I am convinced it is real and it is correct and orderly. Then, I get completely in awe of ones who have been able to utilize the concepts of living things upon which to base their physical constructions.

When I look at a mosquito, a fly--even those tiny little gnats, those little tiny gnats that fly around in circles about an inch in diameter and get in your ears and sit there and go whring, whring, whring and go in your eyes and ears and bug hell out of you, I have to look at them and think how wonderful it is that they can actually fly. I think about ones like Wilber and Orville Wright and how intelligent they really must have been to actually figure out how to fly. I think, "what an achievement that is!" and then I really wonder how can a mosquito fly? How could it know how to fly?

Then I realize that man could not build a mosquito. Man could not build a fly. With all our current technology, high as it may be, we still could not build a mosquito---something that small that could fly--well, we could not build a mosquito!

So what did? Something did! I conclude that what did are living entities beginning in the negative-one universe. The same flow stream of living entities that built you and me. Boy, it amazes me when I look at a fly. It amazes me when I look at bugs because I think, "What in hell built them?"--something built them and it sure as hell can't be by accident.

Something actually built me--something built you and it sure as hell was not by accident.

Let's look into the other direction where man expands. We start connecting up, let us say galaxies. Before we realize it, we find ourselves in an ocean of galaxies. Or, if you are in the positive-one universe looking back (or down), you can see an ocean of atoms and maybe some molecules which have begun to connect. You realize that YOU can connect those atoms and before you know it you find out, damn, you can actually move that civilization through this ocean. Well, there would be God's one-celled animal in the positive-one universe, which is not shabby.

Well, you can use your own imagination from there. When man starts building two-celled animals, or two-celled societal structures and three, and then four and then a thousand and a million

I look at a mosquito and think of a helicopter, I look at a bird and I think of an airplane and I think, "Where is technology?" Man developed technology for helicopters and airplanes, but who developed technology to build mosquitos and birds? Oh my--well, let us look now at another evolution.

Let us look at Wilber and Orville's first powered airplane, the very first powered flight. Look at the evolution of aircraft from its inception through its growth, up to today. On a parallel to that you could look at the first "thing" that flew, it probably was not a mosquito--who knows, maybe a bird or a fish--one that could flop its wings and remain out of water, whatever it was --- look at the very first one. Well, there is type evolvement or natural selection whereby each developed, or was orderly constructed, to efficiently function and continues to evolve to be more adapted and efficient.

Could not man have a similar parallel growth? Could he not grow up and beyond the limits of this dimensional restraint and into higher dimensions of life-type existence?

Well, you have my theory for dimensional life. Yet, I have no proof nor do I think I am the first to have this concept but neither have I found it written elsewhere. Therefore, I can only draw conclusions which I feel to be logical and I therefore believe this is valid.

If I am correct, this could lead to many, many other things. If it is true that these living entities actually are in a negative universe awaiting expansion, growth and order then perhaps we can communicate with them on a frequency or vibrational level. And secondly, perhaps they are seeking a way of evolvement themselves, in their primitive aspect, and by our being higher, but composed of them, perhaps we can show them how to build even better than ourselves, you know, maybe we could lead them a little better---I truly believe that each cell--each atom--has a frequency and by use of that particular sound or light frequency we can actually communicate and structure order out of any chaos in the mechanism.

In looking at man who is now above the negative-one universe it appears we have not progressed in proper fashion, therefore, by communicating with that negative-one universe we see that if we do not utilize technology--let us compare our brain to that of a computer, if we don't use the computer wisely we will be overrun with chaos from that negative-one body which can produce equally negative balance over into our current living universe which I refer to as the zero state.

The computers, the mind, seem to get larger and larger and appear smarter and smarter. This also leads further-- and I would like to think about something else which has just come into my thoughts.

When the computers which man is now utilizing, become so powerful in themselves, that computers can make their own decision solely on their own, it will affect the destination of man himself because man will have given up his rightful place in the order of progression. Right there, at that time, you essentially have produced another "living" entity or "being" composed of matter and brought it into a higher existence.

When the time comes, as it appears it will, that computers make the decision for the species---however developed, that they gather data that makes the decisions instead of man, that will be a very important point in time. When I think about it, that is starting to happen right now, because already reliance is placed on computers which come up with facts that are critical and vital to the human species. I can see that relatively speaking, in the near future worldwide computers could be making decisions for the functioning of the entire human species.

Well, looking on the other hand, if you and I are separate civilizations in the negative-one universe then it seems to me that the brain may be one of these computers, in concept. If so, then this idea can carry further into a magnificent brain (computer of energy) which controls all of us and each of us.

Looking at the idea of dimensional life, I have come across other things which seem to make sense, to me at least. When you look at our civilization growing and expanding, you can use your imaginations and imagine unlimited things when you parallel it with the negative-one universe. When you look at the negative-one universe from the aspect of the zero universe, you can thereby imagine what our zero universe must look like from the aspect of the positive universes.

The idea of dimensional life may very well be important in guiding the human species in the future by acknowledging and understanding the living entities in the negative universe and seeing how they have progressed. We can do two things, we can help them to progress better and at the same time, we can learn from their progression in order or chaos and likewise adjust.

Let me restate this idea. By acknowledging and understanding, well, first you would have to prove that the negative-one universe living entities actually exist in such a universe; and further, prove that we are a product of their work---a product of the architects and engineers of that universe. Now, by understanding and observing their progress, it can be most beneficial to our progress as a human race, for it is the end result of

how those atoms, molecules and cells function which ultimately reflects how we function on the whole. Therefore, it could be most beneficial to our overall societal structure.

Further, by monitoring their progress, we can actually help them correct their course if it is in disorder, and give them the resources they need. We could find out what their structural and societal needs are and help them and in so-doing, they will help build us and our higher potential can even better assist us as we move onward into positive higher dimensional living. We could go forward with a lot fewer mistakes if we would just pay attention.

I guess this pretty much concludes my ideas of dimensional life as I have called it. I do hope that someday it is proved so that if some day it does become a theory of dimensional life, I believe it will be very powerful for the advancement of knowledge, the advancement of the human species and the betterment of all life.

There are two people, if they had not existed and I had not had the input from either one of these two people, there would absolutely be no way I could have developed. One is Andrew J. Golombos and the other Charles Darwin, though I disagree with his final conclusions.

There are thousands of people that I wish to give gratitude and I thank all of the people that have helped me. I could read off a list, but I would first have to make the list, and it would probably contain too many to list, therefore I just give my appreciation to all who came before me.

I thank everyone who has given me input and I am most grateful. I also wish to add that up to this point, I have not written on this matter. At this point, I give anyone rights to expand on this subject with only one request, that they give me some credit for these ideas. If it is, however, not an original idea and therefore belongs to another, such as Dr. Golombos, then I withdraw all rights; no one shall use these ideas unless they are truly mine.

I further require that the writings be only for the betterment of mankind and that they in no way hinder or damage anyone else's property.

This concludes the taped message, but I see that I have quite a bit more available tape. Since I will be studying this subject I will leave the space for addition of material.

There is one other thing right now. When I was thinking of putting this on tape for people to hear, I could only think about what if I am wrong---what if people say, "Paul, you are a fool!" Well, what I have put down is only a concept which I have developed from much input and that is all it is. I correlate it with painting a picture. Say, I painted a picture of the Golden Gate Bridge, well, that would be a picture of a very "real" thing that exists, ok, and say I made duplicates of that picture and gave it to others. Well, I have painted this picture and I give it likewise as a gift, as represents my perception.

On the other hand, let's say I sat down and I dipped my paint brush in a randomly picked color to begin and I sloshed the paint around on the canvas and then dipped my brush in different colors, never cleaning the brush and just did a mish-mash---which a lot of artists do these days (and they sell pictures like that). Well, this may be one of those mish-mashes or a piece of art--in either case it is my idea and I give it as an idea for I cannot prove it in any case.

Again, thank you for hearing me.

Good-by---

Hello again, a couple of additional points, please.

Every time I spoke of molecular reactions, I wish to include crystal growth. I did mean molecular reactions but must include the growth of crystals.

When I spoke of the computer intelligence, etc., what I mean is not individuals in that civilization but the civilization itself as a whole, as to action and direction.

The third point I would like to add is; as to the rights of anyone writing a book on this subject---that is open and I hope that someone does so--I very much hope that someone does. As to the use of the material; anyone can utilize the substance as long as it does not hinder or damage the property of any other individual.

Also, on the subject of the computers; don't misunderstand--I do not think the computers as machines will ever have power to function independently, it will be through consistent and ongoing interactions with individuals; so in that sense they will never have total power to make decisions, but I think you understand my meaning.

I would like to leave you with one question in mind to think about. When you look at plants and animals; say you look at a bug and ponder over how it came to be---could this be the solution, could the idea of dimensional life really be valid? Please inquire of yourself the next time you look closely at a living organism such as a plant or animal.

Again, thank you.

END OF TRANSCRIPTION

CHAPTER 4

REC #1 HATONN

FRI., JUNE 18, 1993 9:31 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 306

FRI., JUNE 18, 1993

**HE WHO SHALL INTRODUCE INTO PUBLIC
AFFAIRS THE PRINCIPLES OF CHRIST
WILL CHANGE THE FACE OF THE WORLD!**

Benjamin Franklin

LIGHT!

"*I am the Light,*" sayeth the Lord. "*Our Father is LIGHT,*" said the Great Teacher. "*In HIS 'lighted image' come we His Creations as He has molded us from HIS thoughts into that which is physical.*" "*These things that I do, so too can you, and MORE.*" "*I am COME AS A LAMP UNTO MY PEOPLE!*" So be it for in Truth there can be no copyright except in attempt to hold that Truth from all to whom the gift of knowledge be given. Further, there are no "secrets" in or about "LIGHT"--only the lack of KNOWING.

So "how" can I, without assault against my scribe, get this great Truth to you? By sharing that which has been given to one, half a world distant in the southern part of Africa.

So you ask, "Why would you 'settle' a dispute over God's gifted material by such a thing in the litigation pending?" Why indeed?? I also marvel at the audacity of such a thing--but a Federal Court Judge told all witnesses present that if "Hatonn" or any other of the so-called authors dared to print that which is forbidden--Doris Ekker will go to prison. Since there is never given opportunity to speak in any form whatsoever, what choices do we have in your system of "justice"?

Then why do I not exclude this "subject" entirely? BECAUSE IT IS THE SUBJECT OF LIFE AND THE REASON I PRESENT HERE UPON YOUR PLACE. YOU MUST KNOW THESE TRUTHS AND YOU MUST BEGIN TO KNOW THEM NOW FOR ONLY IN THE KNOWING OF THE "SCIENTIFIC PHYSICS" OPERATION OF THE UNIVERSE (AND YOU) CAN YOU FIND TRUTH.

WALTER RUSSELL

The *CONTACT* AND The Phoenix Institute for Research & Education have invested heavily into researching and ferreting out the EXACT liabilities of utilizing any works of one, Walter Russell, who did indeed present the most understandable concept of this Truth--in conjunction with the work of Nikola Tesla. Ones here, as with you readers, cannot understand the thrust for silencing our work nor can any understanding be brought to the actions as to "competition" accusations. There is not even similarity in any measure with this place and/or operations and ANYTHING done by said Russell Foundation.

The Russell Foundation, in fact, is not even longer called by Dr. Russell's name and more emphasis is given to his second wife, Lao, than to Walter. This in itself is indeed most strange if it be Dr. Russell's truths which are intended to be gifted unto the people--even at price. Our greatest desire is to give honor to this great man of history and to any place that would offer his work to mankind. However, I shall not allow my penman to go to Federal Prison because of my own need to bring Truth to you-the-people. Therefore we shall set the work in point totally aside and approach the SUBJECT from different resource. When I made this statement in the *CONTACT* prior to this, the interpretations were that we would go forth and print the SAME works (banned) only in different business stream. SCIENTIFIC TRUTH is universal and this needs settlement in Truth and not in funds--however, George Green saw fit to make his own settlement with the opposing parties--at the full expense and focus of the Ekkers and now, does in fact, represent the very organization in point.

So, in the threat of ongoing imprisonment--we shall approach the subject through the work of foreign receivers who DO OFFER, PLEAD FOR PRESS AND SHARE EVERYTHING THEY HAVE. I say "they" because more than one shared in the receiving and more than one being offered the information.

All diagrams and pictorials in any of these writings will be from that resource as the error most obvious in the Dr. Russell honoring documents were the major source of irritation, it seems, and somehow "proved" our intent to damage another "business entity". Mr. Green reinforced that intent by turning-coat and, as the publisher, offered the WRONG information in order to save his bank account and retain the hundreds of thousands of dollars in gold he had taken unlawfully. He is now efforting to require that his newly formed alliance will cause the Judge to require that "we" or *CONTACT* be required by order to cease mentioning his name. How can this be? There are cases running counter to Mr. Green by the Institute, the *CONTACT* and other parties related to the work here--that have NOTHING to do with Hatonn or the Ekkers.

WHAT HAPPENED IN RESPONSE TO CORPORATE LETTERS?

(??) There was one nasty, vile phone call from Mr. Fort's attorney threatening destruction and explosion against Ekkers and the Institute because he was contacted by the Bar Association. The legal counsel firm representing the defendants in the Green/Gold/JOURNALS cases asked release (after thoroughly flubbing the cases) and otherwise? Who knows? NOTHING. I am told the CLC will follow up as soon as the Sacramento office is closed. To get further input I leave it to the Editors and Board spokesman of the Institute. Ekkers are out of the loop for "recovery".

As to the continuing claims against Mr. Martin and Tehachapi Distributing of which you inquire, I am told that the case is now being pressed by Mr. Green in Nevada. At any rate, Mr. Martin and the company are in bankruptcy but are still efforting to recover the \$12,000 in sales, made against court orders, of the

books in point. Mr. Martin says that is in order to pay outstanding costs of operation while in business. Mr. Martin's plans were to have a full distribution company AND publishing operation. He spent a great deal towards that end in preparation and stock which has also had to be liquidated at give-away prices or totally free, because of this lawsuit from George Green.

We are told by ones having prior working relationships with Mr. Green, such as Lee Elder, Stevens, Meier, Bowen, Cannon and others, that their business experiences have been the same and usually end up in litigation. Some of this information came through strange routings of people who no longer respect Mr. Green, so who knows?? We have, actually, almost NO interest in the matter--except to reclaim that which is "other's" property. I and Ekkers get nothing now, or ever have, from this work except our heartfelt appreciation for being able to serve. A Peace in the action is far more worthy and brings far greater riches than does a Piece of the action. Perhaps even Mr. and Mrs. Green will learn this lesson some day.

BACK TO LIGHT

Back to the subject of MAN'S SOURCE and who and what is Man and who and what is God--which necessarily brings us right back to LIGHT. I have to write on this subject for it goes hand in glove with Gaiandriana, your ability to achieve physical attributes to give possibility of translation and transition, stave off disease and death from the genetic/DNA altered "things" and "entities" thrust upon you through this New World Order and finally, come into balance with KNOWING. YOU ARE LIGHT and no matter what we may PREFER--the facts are that you are an electrically created and motivated entity. You are not a chemically motivated creature--you are simply chemically assembled from elements of the Universe. You ones claim to diligently search for your SELF and for GOD. How can you get back to that God of Creation if you know not what HE/YOU ARE? The tinkering of man will destroy you--the offerings of God shall see you into infinity.

I really don't know why there is such flap over books and expressions for the facts are that the actual "inventions" which will physically give you advantage are gifts from Nikola Tesla expressed in the physical/mechanical operation of the concept of LIGHT.

THE DAMAGING SUN RAYS

How many of you, today, noted the special segment on CNN regarding the fact that NOW scientists report that not only is Ultra Violet B severely damaging to the body but so, too, is Ultra Violet A rays which were priorly thought to be safe and toasty! What about those flooding through NOW which are even higher in damaging power and are well "beyond" the frequency of any Ultra Violet Light waves??

THE BODY IS A LIGHT BEING

The next writing comes from *Consumer Health Newsletter* (Consumer Health Organization of Canada), Vol. 16 No. 3, May, 1993. 250 Sheppard Ave, E., Suite 205, Box 248, Willowdale, Ont. M2N 5S9.

VIBRATIONAL MEDICINE AND HOMEOPATHY

by Charles McWilliams, M.D.

Dr. Charles McWilliams has a medical practice in Nevis, the West Indies, and has conducted research in the field of vibrational medical technology for the last 12 years. He has developed many medical technological devices including a photonic homeopathic potency simulator, ozone generator, colour/sound/gem frequency generator, electro-acupuncture device (Acutron), and electro-acupuncture measurement and treatment device with Rife frequencies (Biotron II), etc. He is director of the American School of Oriental and Homeopathic Medicine, president of Science Research Inc., and president of Universal Technology Ltd.

LIGHT

The body is a *LIGHT* being. It operates on light, and also requires inordinate quantities of oxygen in today's environment where the oxygen ratio in an urban city can drop as low as 6%. Prior to the 1940's, the oxygen concentration of the atmosphere was over 38%. Today it is generally around 18 to 22%. Already, the terrain is set for oxygen deprivation, and an oxygen deprived environment is the ultimate breeding ground for cancer.

The second dynamic below light is *heat*. Without heat, there is no known biological reaction. Heat is an electromagnetic phenomenon. It is several hundreds of thousands of oscillations below the frequency of light. Below the frequency of heat, you get microwave radiation. It is the industrial level of microwave which is bad for you, which we call biological overkill. Your body generates microwave frequency and it generates the next level down called radio frequency. Your body also generates low level electric waves, heart beat and brain rhythms and this is easily demonstrable on EKG's and EEG's. From the concept of quantum physics, you are a light-driven being. Your body receives light, demodulates light and this drives all the rest of your reactions. Your neural circuits, your endocrine glands, your digestive glands, your metabolic oxidations, your enzyme exchange systems are all light driven structures.

In space, there is no white light, but when radiations of the sun strike the vapour of the earth, they dissipate into white light, which can break into a spectrum of colours. Your body requires all seven of the rays which can be seen through a prism. The blood requires an inordinate amount of red light, your nerves require an inordinate amount of violet light and your digestive organs require inordinate amounts of yellow light. Each glandular system within your body needs that light nutrition.

AIR

Your first source of light is air. The Hindus called it Pranayama. You not only bring in oxygen, but you also bring in light, because light wraps itself around the oxygen molecule.

WATER

Your second source of light is water. Water is able to receive very vast quantities of photonic energy from light. When you take water from recycled sewage, you are taking in dead water. When you expose water to nature cycles, to evaporation, to going up to the clouds, mixing with ozone and falling as rain, you oxygenate the water tremendously. You sterilize the water in nature cycles. Any farmer will tell you how much faster plants grow after a rain storm than they do from ground water irrigation. In the industrialized countries of the world, everybody is taking ground water from recycled sewage, or from lakes with low bio-oxidative potentials. Basically you are cooking, drinking and bathing in dead water. These are electron robbing substances. They require your body to process them to eliminate them. They are poisons and they burden the enzyme systems of your liver. Nature's cycle exposes water to light and air. Water was meant to give you life. When you drink it from a stream or as it falls down from the mountain or taken from an extremely deep well, those are waters that have healing properties that add energy to your body.

PLANTS

Another source of light is overlooked by most people. You get light from plants. Plants take photon energy from the sun, capture it and sequester carbon dioxide and water into sugar, fats and proteins. Plants are stored sunlight. They are one of nature's miracles. When you take the plant into your body, your enzyme system causes cleavages of those atomic bonds and, just like an atom bomb, they release energy. Energy is also released as light and as heat which further drives your biological mechanism. Sugar is stored sunlight. Higher up on the scale are aromatic plants and spices. These are very high en-

ergy carbon bonds with cyclic aromatic rings. Spices deliver a lot of energy to your body.

So I have given you the four sources of primary photon energy. Light, water, high energy food, and lastly fats, carbohydrates and proteins. But mankind has reversed this. Instead of getting primary energy from sunlight at the top of the list, he is taking it from sugar, at the bottom of the list. The more dependent your body becomes on sugar, the less you are able to assimilate higher forms of energy. One of the hallmarks and first signs of inability to utilize light energy is **obesity**. It is the greatest disease of the industrial countries of man. Obesity is the first sign of the inability of the body to take light nutrition.

HOMEOPATHY

Homeopathy is a time tested, proven method of detoxification and it works. The old homeopathic method of trituration and succussion, the grinding and pounding and shaking of a substance is nothing more than the release of photons of light. Water has the ability to absorb inordinate amounts of light and heat. Water has one of the highest specific heats of any substance known to man. In the natural environment, it does have the highest **specific** heat. It absorbs tremendous quantities of electrostatic energy. When you make homeopathic remedies by pounding, trituration, succussion and electrification, it doesn't matter by which method, it tears apart the electro-zonal bonds of the original substance and creates photons that are then dispersed in water. We use those by a resonance factor. All the tissues of your body require certain resonance frequencies to vibrate to stay alive. Light deprivation is death. It is easily proven. Without light there is no life. So by giving homeopathic remedies, or by giving colour, those tiny little photons resonate like little frequency oscillators and sending them all through your system, and where they resonate, like two tuning forks, wherever they find each other in a domain, they vibrate. In a homeopathic liquid, there are billions of photons contained in just one glass of water, more than enough to start reactions in the body.

In the case of a *toxin*, we use the homeopathic remedy to raise the energy of the toxin to cleave its electro-zonal forces off the tissue. The toxin has bonded to your body. By taking the homeopathic remedy, it breaks the bond and gives it a chance to be excreted. On the other hand, we also have remedies which are very beneficial energies. The potentized toxins are only taken for very short periods of time whereas flower remedies, cell salts, potentized minerals, potentized vitamins are used extensively in the practice. These are used to resonate metabolic functions to a higher energy level. If you are not utilizing a vitamin to a high efficiency, you can take potentized vitamins to get more utility out of it. We raise the energy spectra of the body and the vitamin or mineral that is already in your system can be more easily utilized and absorbed. So we use the remedies in two ways. In the case of dissipation, we use the remedies to expel toxins from the body. We use them for short periods of time and we give the body time to heal. In the case of metabolic insufficiencies, inability to use mineral salts in the body, enzymic problems, nutritional deficits, we use them for more prolonged periods of time in an attempt to raise the body's energy potential.

INVISIBLE LIGHT

Light has two forms, one that we visibly see and another one that we don't see unless you are psychic. That is where our energy medicine and acupuncture and homeopathy operate. It is light prior to manifestation. It is a parapsychical energy that psychics are sensitive to, people that are intuitive. These people are able to sense light of prior manifestation. Invisible light is able to be made prior and able to be used in the body when the resonance is there. Invisible light has to do with a more spiritual nature of mankind, and for these types of things, we use gem stones and flower elixirs to change the psychic structures with the body.

(Extracted from Dr. McWilliams' presentation given at Total Health '93 on April 3, 1993.)

* * *

I believe that you can now begin to see where we are headed with the gaiandrianas, spelt, algae, etc. The point is that you are going to have to raise the vibration frequency of your "light" body if you are to sustain the mechanical properties and the electric flow of your mental processes. All things mentioned are partial "helpers" but you are going to have to get right to the DNA source of your reclamation if you are to come into wholeness.

Let us close this writing for today. Thank you.

Salu.

CHAPTER 5

REC #1 HATONN

SAT., JUNE 19, 1993 8:08 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 307

SAT. JUNE 19, 1993

Have faith. Have faith. Have faith.

You're on the spiritual path. You're on the road. You ARE the spiritual sanctuary. You are that strength and you're not going to be punished for believing that God lives inside you. That isn't a punishment; that's a joy.

The answer is there and what we need to do is to have faith in what we believe. If you believe that there is a God and that there is a heaven, then believe that and believe it with all of your heart and all of your being and act accordingly to it. Act accordingly to it. Behave as if you do believe that. That's all.

It always comes back to the faith of the individual. You have to have faith in what you believe--whether it is the dogma of something that nobody else believes in, if you have the faith in it, that's what is required for it to work for you. It always comes down to the individual taking responsibility for their life.

LITTLE CROW

(8/26/90)

* * *

Nowhere in the above does it say to have "blind" or "dumb" faith. Get on with your "wisdom" education and then for goodness sakes use discernment. Gain ALL you can of truth and pathway from ALL sources. If you get wisdom through learning and KNOWING--you will know that which is right from that which is wrong. These are the only words I have to express and

they are not quite correct but they will have to do. But first you must seek the "higher" path toward wisdom and knowledge and THEN study, dig and act in KNOWING--which is the only VALID FAITH there IS!

If you cannot recognize what you ARE, for instance, you cannot move into a finer perfection of what you are meant to be. Nothing says you have to stay shackled to the kindergarten practices. There is no native American law that says you can never rise above and beyond the match-lighting of the smoke pot and rise on the wings of the sweetgrass waves to commune with Grandfather. As a child you cannot know all in the consciousness--but as a child you are far advanced in the KNOWING of your relationship with God and Soul. **HOLD THE RELATIONSHIP AND KNOWING--AND LEARN TO RISE WITHIN THE MATURE KNOWLEDGE.** Will you err? ALL mankind does, no more and no less--how else can you "learn"? You are BACK to correct errors so why would you expect instant perfection if you LEFT IN UNKNOWING?

Let us go right back to the "beginning" and the "modern" assumption is that you evolved from lower species--apes. That means that you had to have been created in the image of apes. **You were not! MAN WAS CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF GOD! APES WERE CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF APES.** It, further, is a fact that man was created so distinct from animals that he was unable to find one physically or emotionally compatible with him. These are facts taken right from your "Holy Bible" and Oral Traditions.

Ah, and "There was a period when there was no time, space, or matter." *Genesis and Hebrews, Bible.* Well, you have to get BACK THERE, don't you? And so, we are here to show you the way!

SO, WHY ARE "WE"?

In this "We", I mean "We of the universal 'out-there somewhere'."

You people argue over the most confounding things instead of getting on with your purpose and Truth. You argue over "Evolution" and then you argue over "Creation". You separate into gangs and fight over Evolutionists and Creationists. There is TRUTH IN BOTH; there is great LIE IN BOTH.

You want God IN and you certainly want HIM OUT. Both sort of recognize the personal appearance of GOD as being infrequent into your evolving learning classrooms. But, also, both "...see God as coming down at various intervals during the evolutionary process to give a slight direction to an otherwise blind process" (Richard Niessen).

So what is the problem, Hatonn? YOU ARE LIGHT! THAT is the problem. You focus on your manifestation and manufacture and the factory/classroom and miss the only important point of all--YOU ARE LIGHT! YOU ARE A COMPOSITE OF ALL THINGS OF THE UNIVERSE GIFTED WITH THE IMAGE OF GOD IN PERFECTION OF "LIGHT". YOU FUNCTION IN AN ELECTRIC WAVE UNIVERSE AND ARE THE DIRECT THOUGHT OF GOD MANIFEST.

We will now begin to present to you the layout of Universal foundation and building blocks.

We are going to present it through the presentations of others than one beloved brother, Walter Russell, for we are denied the ability to utilize his magnificent work. This presentation will be a bit more difficult to fathom but we will "get there" because, for one thing, most of you readers are more knowledgeable now than at onset of our earlier writings.

These concepts, as we present in the "Universe" portions of elements and nature, will be from the gifted work of Tom Astley. At this point he is so dangerously existing that I cannot give you more specifics about him other than that he has sent to me his "original" works and diagrams, has "gone under cover" and was somewhere in Africa. But, he is under my full protection and I bless him greatly for his contribution to MAN and KNOWING HIS SOURCE.

"But if Russell was so brilliant and wrote and spoke TRUTH and his work was in the public domain at its early offering, why can we not have it now?" Ah indeed, because his work has been taken and hidden in copyrights and singularly encapsulated by a "business club". The roots of the "club" go a long, long way back within the notable notables of the day and for a while it was called the *Twilight Club*. I do not feel free to discuss this further in public statements in fear of bringing my secretary into further contempt of court charges as continually threatened on a daily basis.

It appears we may well have legal counsel moving into this case who work directly with Gerry Spence and his firm. We wish nothing against any opposition to us--we only desire the ability to offer to you readers that which YOU MUST HAVE TO COME INTO UNDERSTANDING THAT YOU HAVE BEEN GIVEN MUCH INCORRECT INPUT--BUT THAT, TOO, IS THE WAY MAN LEARNS.

How can you KNOW this? Because the Catholic Church did not until this past year recognize Galilao as having valid information regarding the heavenly bodies. We can get the information TO YOU--but it is so sad to have to bypass the greatest teacher, on this subject, of them all! Why could not a business entity gain and prosper through the sharing? I think you know!

NIKOLA TESLA

Now, knowing that everything in the Universe is electric wave and LIGHT, let us speak of "frequencies" and radio signals, etc. What we are interested in here are his studies and inventions relative to "HIGH" frequencies. Perhaps if we give you a brief background you will be able to move along with us a bit better. I won't start with the basics of exactly who is Tesla--for that is something ALL OF YOU SHOULD KNOW. I will not be surprised, however, to realize that almost none of you REALLY know who was this incredible gift to you humans.

Dharma, as tedious as it is, scribe, please offer the "INTRODUCTION" portion from the volume of priceless notes

from Colorado Springs between 1899 and 1900. This will give the readers recognition of the **WORK** involved and that is to which we focus attention. Nikola is working directly with Dr. Young so there is no need to concern about "what is going on" and how do we build this or that "thing" according to Tesla to get such and such results. We will have exactly what we need **WHEN WE NEED IT IN PROPER SEQUENCE WITH ABILITY TO UTILIZE IT WITHIN THE POLITICAL SYSTEM.**

"WHO" is Dr. Young? Indeed, the one who is Chief Editor of **CONTACT!!** Surely you do not think you would have **LESS** than the Best. You must understand that there are **GREAT MEN** present this day to work with higher knowledge to get this job done. Ones do whatever is needed as task to reach our fully-intended successful goals. "Goodness" is **GOING** to reclaim a place in your dark and impoverished world--but first the political rot must be identified. Then, if **YOU** desire to move your world into Freedom and Glory--**LET'S DO IT!** It is up to **YOU** for God shall provide those minds to lead you and serve you.

Tesla and Russell were greatly connected and Tesla told Russell that his work was too early for Man's proper acceptance and handling thereof. He suggested Russell put away great portions of the work until mankind could ready itself. **THAT WAS DONE AND HAS YET TO BE BROUGHT FORTH.** I know that you will hear that it was brought forth by Lao, etc. **NO, IT WAS NOT!** I shall say no more on the matter lest we stand accused of defamation, etc. Our intent is **NEVER TO DEFAME ANYONE--AS A MATTER OF FACT WE CAN'T--JUST AS MAKING A FOOL OF SOMEONE--YOU CAN'T: ONLY THE INDIVIDUAL SELF OR GROUP CAN MAKE A FOOL OF ITSELF.** This is a good little Universal Law of Truth. For instance, how could a little grandmother in her sixties make a fool of the great George Green?. She hardly ever leaves her basement keyboard room, does not lecture, does not teach seminars--only goes out to attend court appearances precipitated by our "good friends" such as the Greens. I would say she has **NOTHING** to do with it if George Green appears a fool.

So be it for I shall not further place her at disadvantage nor any of the works of the hard labors of our people.

INTRODUCTION
COLORADO SPRINGS NOTES
NIKOLA TESLA 1899--1900
(Aleksandar Marincic)

In 1898 Tesla's creativity in the field of high frequencies was at its peak. From his initial ideas in 1890 and his first, pioneering steps, he had worked with such intensity that many of the inventions and discoveries which he had given the world by this time have remained unsurpassed to this day. Even the loss of his laboratory on Fifth Avenue in 1895, a severe blow for him, did not hold him back for long. He soon resumed his experiments in a new laboratory, on Houston Street, continuing to make new discoveries and inventions, applying them with unflagging energy.

Tesla's **polyphase system** essentially solved the problem of generating, transmitting and the utilization of electrical power. When he started working on high frequencies, he almost immediately began to perceive their vast possibilities for wireless transmission of "intelligible signals and perhaps power". He worked on the practical development of his first ideas of 1891--1893 at such a rate that by 1897 he had already patented a system for wireless transmission of power and an apparatus utilizing this system. Shortly before, during the ceremonial opening of the hydroelectric power plant on Niagara, at a time when the world was only just coming around to Tesla's polyphase system which for the first time in history enabled the transfer of electrical power over distance, he said: "In fact, progress in this field has given me fresh hope that I shall see the fulfillment of one of my fondest dreams; namely, the transmission of power from station to station without the employment of any connecting wires." (Tesla: "*On electricity*", El. Rev. Jan 27, 1897, A-101)

Always true to the principle that ideas must be experimentally verified, Tesla set about building powerful high-frequency generators and making experiments in wireless power transmission.

The Nikola Tesla Museum in Belgrade possesses a Tesla's own slide which confirms that the experiment described in the patent (Tesla N. "*System of transmission of electrical energy*", U.S. Patent of 645 576, March 20, 1900, Appl. Sept. 2, 1897). [H: **Readers, you are simply going to have to put up with some references. I shall effort to keep them to a minimum while giving credit for the work--however, I shall never again place my scribe in danger and assault because of convenience. I WILL, however, not recognize each and every reference or author--but these are most important references and patent numbers for involved "scientific" input. Even the "scientists" must recognize the total simplicity of that which Tesla and brethren offered.**] was in fact carried out before the Examiner-in-Chief of the U.S. Patent Office. For experimental verification of his method of wireless power transmission "by conduction through the intervening natural medium" on the global scale Tesla needed still higher voltages and more room (in the Houston Street laboratory he generated voltages of 2 to 4 MV using a high-frequency transformer with a coil diameter of 244 cm), [H: **Please realize that he only perceived he needed more room--you will be able to produce the same and more with a tiny box when the apparatus is correctly developed. I also know that these "old" steps are "old hat" and some of you will do your usual, bitch: moan and complain about "nothing new". RIGHT! NOTHING NEW TO YOU SO-CALLED SCIENTISTS AND EXPERTS WHO "THINK" YOU KNOW IT ALL AND KNOW ALMOST NOTHING.**] so towards the end of 1898 he began looking for a site for a new laboratory. Mid-1899 he finally decided on Colorado Springs, a plateau about 2000 m above sea level, where he erected a shed large enough to house a high-frequency transformer with a coil diameter of 15 meters!

Tesla's arrival in Colorado Springs was reported in the press. According to the Philadelphia *Engineering Mechanics* Tesla arrived on the 18th of May 1899 with the intention of carrying out intensive research in wireless telegraphy and properties of the upper atmosphere. In his article "The transmission of electric energy without wires" (1904) Tesla writes that he came to Colorado Springs with the following goals:

1. To develop a transmitter of great power.
2. To perfect means for individualizing and isolating the energy transmitted.
3. To ascertain the laws of propagation of currents through the earth and the atmosphere.

Tesla had some ten years of experience with high frequency AC (alternating current) behind him by the time he moved to Colorado Springs. In 1889, on his return from Pittsburgh where he had been working as a consultant to Westinghouse on the development of his polyphase system, he began work on the construction of an alternator for generating currents at much higher frequencies than those used in ordinary power distribution. In 1890 he filed applications for two patents (Tesla: "*Alternating electric current generator*", U.S. Patent 447 921, March 10, 1891, Appl. Nov. 15, 1890, P-129. "*Method of operating arc lamps*", U.S. Patent 447 920, March 10, 1891, Appl. Oct. 1, 1890, P-205.) for alternators working at over 10 kHz. One of these patents was in conjunction with a method for achieving quiet operation of arc lamps, but this was in fact a first step towards a new application of alternating currents, which soon became known as "Tesla currents". Tesla's alternators were an important milestone in electrical engineering and were the prototypes for alternators which were used some quarter-century later for driving high-power radio transmitters, and later on also for inductive heating.

Soon after he had started his research in high frequencies Tesla discovered their specific physiological action and suggested the possibility of medical application. He did a lot of work on the utilization of high frequency AC for electric lighting by means of rarefied gas tubes of various shapes and types. During 1891 he publicized his results in journals, patent applications and in his famous lecture to the AIEE at Columbia College. (Tesla: *System of Electric Generation*, U.S. Patent 454 622, June 23, 1891, Appl. Apr. 25, 1891, P-208. *Electric incandescent lamp*", U.S. Patent 455 069, June 30, 1891, Appl. May 14, 1891, P-213.) This lecture, before a gathering of eminent electric engineers, brought Tesla widespread recognition and soon made him world-famous. [H: **In prior Journals we**

have offered this speech in its entirety.] This success was due in good measure to his convincing experiments, too, which included a demonstration of rarefied gas luminescing in a tube not connected by wires to the source of power. This was the first experiment demonstrating wireless power transmission, and marked the birth of an idea to which Tesla was subsequently to devote a great part of his life. The necessary powerful electric field was created between the plates of a condenser connected across the secondary of a high-frequency transformer, which was connected via a series condenser to a high-frequency alternator. The system worked best when the primary and secondary circuits were in resonance. Tesla also made use of the resonant transformer with his spark oscillator, enabling easy and efficient generation of high-frequency AC from a DC or low frequency alternator. The system worked best when the primary and secondary circuits were in resonance. This oscillator was to **play a KEY ROLE in the development of HF engineering.** Only a few years later it was to be found among the apparatus of practically every physics laboratory, under the name of the **Tesla coil.**

The first record of Tesla's high-frequency coupled oscillatory circuit with an **air-cored transformer** is to be found in Patent No. 454 622 [**H: Ah, but what can you do, my friends, with cores of other gases?**]. The oscillator converts low-frequency currents into "current of very high frequency and very high potential", which then supplies single-terminal lamps.

Tesla presented much new information about his discharge oscillators and his further research on high frequency currents in the lecture he gave to the IEE in London, February 1892, which he subsequently repeated in London and then in Paris. (Tesla: "*Experiments with alternate currents of high potential and high frequency*", a lecture delivered before the IEE, London, Feb. 1892, L-48.) He described at length the construction of a type of air-cored HF transformer and drew attention to the fact that the secondary voltage cannot even approximately be estimated from the primary/secondary turns ratio. Tesla also did a lot of work on improvements of the spark gap and described several designs, some of which were subsequently **attributed to other authors.** In describing the apparatus with which he illustrated

this lecture he explained several ways for interrupting arcs with the aid of a powerful magnetic field; using compressed air; multiple air gaps in series; single or multiple air gaps with rotating surfaces.

He describes how the capacity in the primary and secondary circuits of the HF transformer should be adjusted to get the maximum performance, stating that so far insufficient attention had been paid to this factor. He experimentally established that the secondary voltage could be increased by adding capacity to "compensate" the inductance of the secondary (resonant transformer).

He demonstrated several single-pole lamps which were connected to the secondary, describing the famous brush-discharge tube and expressing the opinion that it might find application in telegraphy. He noted that HF current readily passes through slightly rarefied gas and suggested that this might be used for driving motors and lamps at considerable distance from the source, the high-frequency resonant transformer being an important component of such a system.

In February 1893 Tesla held a third lecture on high-frequency currents before the Franklin Institute in Philadelphia, and repeated it in March before the National Electric Light Association in St. Louis. The most significant part of this lecture is that which refers to a system for **"transmitting intelligence, or perhaps power, to any distance through the earth or environing medium"** [**H: I believe we have already offered this lecture also.**]. What Tesla described here is often taken to be the foundation of radio engineering, since it embodies principle ideas of fundamental importance, viz.: the principle of adjusting for resonance to get maximum sensitivity and selective reception, inductive link between the driver and the tank circuit, an antenna circuit in which the antenna appears as a capacitive load. He also correctly noted the **importance of the choice of the HF frequency** and the advantages of a continuous carrier for transmitting signals over great distances.

Between 1893 and 1898 Tesla applied for and was granted seven American patents on his HF oscillator as a whole, one on his HF transformer, and eight on various types of electric circuit controller. In a later article Tesla reviews his work on HF oscillators and reports that over a period of eight years from 1891 on he made no less than fifty types of oscillators powered either by DC or low-frequency AC.

Along with his work on the improvement of his HF oscillators Tesla was continuously exploring applications of the currents they produced. His work on the improvement of X-ray generating apparatus is well known--he reported it in a series of articles in 1896 and 1897 and in a lecture to the New York Academy of Science. In a lecture before the American Electro-Therapeutic Association in Buffalo, September 1898, he described applications of the HF oscillator for therapeutic and other purposes. The same year he took out his famous patent "Method of and apparatus for controlling mechanisms of moving vessels or vehicles," which embodies the basic principles of telemechanics, a field which only began to develop several decades after Tesla's invention.

On 2nd September 1897 Tesla filed patent application No. 650 343, subsequently granted as patent No. 645 576 of 20 March 1900 and patent No. 649 621 of 15th May 1900.

The second of the two patents by which Tesla protected his apparatus for wireless power transmission, known as the "system of four tuned circuits", is particularly important in the history of radio. It was a subject of a long law suit between the Marconi Wireless Telegraph Company of America [H: A J.P. Morgan travesty of justice.] and the United States of America alleged to have used wireless devices that infringed on Marconi's patent No. 763 772 of June 1904. After 27 years the U.S. Supreme Court in 1943 invalidated the fundamental radio patent of Marconi as containing nothing which was not already contained in patents granted to Lodge, Tesla and Stone. [H: And yet, WHO GETS CREDIT FOR THE WIRELESS RADIO? AH HA, J.P. MORGAN'S MARCONI!]

Unlike other radio experimenters of the time who worked either with damped oscillations at very high frequencies, Tesla investigated undamped oscillations in the low HF range. While others principally developed Hertz's apparatus with a spark-gap in the tank circuit (Lodge, Righi, Marconi, and others) and improved the receiver by introducing a sensitive coherer (Branly, Lodge, Popov, Marconi, and others), he set about implementing his ideas of 1892--1893. How far he had got in verifying his ideas for wireless power transmission before coming to Colorado Springs may be seen from patent No. 645 576.

Tesla based his hopes for wireless power transmission on the global scale on the principle that a gas at low pressure is an excellent conductor for high frequency currents. Since the limiting pressure at which the gas becomes a good conductor is higher the higher the voltage, he maintained that it would not be necessary to elevate a metal conductor to an altitude of some 15 miles above sea level, but that layers of the atmosphere which could be good conductors could be reached by a conductor (in fact an aerial) at much lower altitudes. "Expressed briefly, (cit. patent 645 576) my present invention, based upon the discoveries, consists then in producing at one point an electrical pressure of such character and magnitude as to cause thereby a current to traverse elevated strata of the air between the point of generation and a distant point at which the energy is to be received and utilized. From the patent it may be seen that the pressure in the tube was between 120 and 150 mm Hg. At this pressure, and with the circuits tuned to resonance, efficient power transfer was achieved with a voltage of 2-4 million volts on the transmitter aerial. In the application Tesla also claims patent rights to another, similar method of transmission, also using the Earth as one conductor, and rendered conductive high layers of the atmosphere as the other.

In the late eighties of the last century very little was known about the radiation and propagation of electromagnetic waves. Following the publication of Hertz's research in 1888, which provided confirmation of Maxwell's dynamic theory of the electromagnetic field published in 1865, scientists became more and more convinced that electromagnetic waves behaved like

light waves, propagating in straight lines. This led to pessimistic conclusions about the possible range of radio stations, which were soon refuted by experiments using the aerial-earth system designed by Tesla in 1893. Tesla did not go along with the general opinion that, without wires "electrical vibrations" could only propagate in straight lines, being convinced that the globe was a good conductor through which electric power could be transmitted. He also suggested that the "upper strata of the air are conducting" (1893), and "that air strata at very moderate altitudes, which are easily accessible, offer, to all experimental evidence, a perfect conducting path" (1900). It is interesting to note that this mode of propagation of radio waves was initially considered as something different from other modes then to be forgotten until recent years. In the 1950s Schumann Bremmer, Budden, Wait, Galejs and other authors, working on the propagation of very low (3 to 30 kHz) and extremely low (1 to 3000 Hz) electromagnetic waves, founded their treatment on essentially the same principles as Tesla.

Tesla spent about eight months in Colorado Springs. Something of his work and results from this period can be gleaned from articles in "American Inventor" and "Western Electrician". For instance, it is stated that Tesla intended to carry out wireless transmission of signals to Paris in 1900. An article of November 1899 reports that he was making rapid progress with his system for wireless transmission of signals and that there was no way of interfering with messages sent by it. Tesla returned to New York on the 11th of January 1900. **[H: I would guess by this point you are beginning to get a glimmering why J.P. Morgan of the World Order Banker Elite would get rid of Tesla, bury his work and destroy his laboratories? But there is far more and involves so many wonderful inventors and gifters to mankind, slain and buried by the adversary in the name of GREED AND AVARICE! THE STORY NEVER REALLY CHANGES, DOES IT?]**

The Diary which Tesla kept at that time gives a detailed day-by-day description of his research in the period from 1st June 1899 to 7th January 1900. Unlike many other records in the archives of the Nikola Tesla Museum in Belgrade, the Colorado

Springs diary is continuous and orderly. Since it was not intended for publication, Tesla probably kept it as a way of recording his research results. It could perhaps also have been a safety measure in case the laboratory should get destroyed, an eventuality by no means unlikely considering the dangerous experiments he was performing with powerful discharges. Some days he made no entries, but usually explained why at the beginning of the month.

According to his notes, Tesla devoted the greatest proportion of his time (about 56%) to the transmitter, i.e., the high-power HF generator, about 21% to developing receivers for small signals, about 16% to miscellaneous other research. He developed a large HF oscillator with three oscillatory circuits with which he generated voltages of the order of 10 million volts. He tried out various modifications of the receiver with one or two coherers and special pre-excitation circuits. He made measurements of the electromagnetic radiations generated by natural electrical discharges, developed radio measurement methods, and worked on the design of modulators, shunt-fed antennas, etc.

The last few days covered by the diary Tesla devoted to photographing the laboratory inside and out. He describes 63 photographs in all, most of them showing the large oscillator in action with masses of streamers emerging from the outer windings of the secondary and the "extra coil". He probably derived special satisfaction from observing his artificial lightning, now a hundred times longer than the small sparks produced by his first oscillator in the Grand Street Laboratory in New York. By then many leading scientists had been experimenting with "Tesla" currents but Tesla himself was still in the vanguard with new and unexpected results. When he finally finished his work in Colorado Springs he published some photographs of the oscillator in a blaze of streamers causing as much astonishment as had those from his famous lectures in the USA, England and France in 1891-1893. The famous German scientist, Slaby, wrote that the apparatuses of other radio experimenters were mere toys in comparison with Tesla's in Colorado Springs.

The descriptions of the photographs in the diary also include detailed explanations of the circuitry and the operating conditions of the oscillator. The photographs themselves give an impressive picture of the scale of these experiments. Tesla maintains that bright patches on some of the photographs were a consequence of artificially generated fireballs. He also put forward a theory to explain this, still today a somewhat enigmatic phenomenon. Research on fireballs was not envisaged in his Colorado Springs work plan, but belonged to the special experiments which, in his own words, "were of an interest, purely scientific, at that time," which he carried out when he could spare the time.

Tesla used some parts of the diary in drawing up the patent applications which he filed between 1899 and 1902. Keeping such notes of his work was more or less a constant practice; they provided him with an aide-memoire when preparing to publish his discoveries.

The diary includes some descriptions of nature, mostly the surroundings of the laboratory and some meteorological phenomena, but only with the intention of bringing out certain facts of relevance to his current or planned research.

Immediately after he finished work at Colorado Springs Tesla wrote a long article entitled "The problem of increasing human energy" in which he often mentions his results from Colorado Springs. In 1902 he described how he worked on this article: "*The Century* began to press me very hard for completing the article which I have promised to them, and the text of this article required all my energies. I knew that the article would pass into history as I brought, for the first time, results before the world which were far beyond anything that was attempted before, either by myself or others."

The article really did create a sensation, and was reprinted and cited many times. The style he uses in describing Colorado Springs research differs greatly from that of the diary. **[H: Some of the most incredible and destructive as well as futuristic in concept: replications, cloning, transmission high-**

frequency, extra-low-frequency, etc., STILL comes out of the area and Elite laboratories around Colorado Springs and "under".]

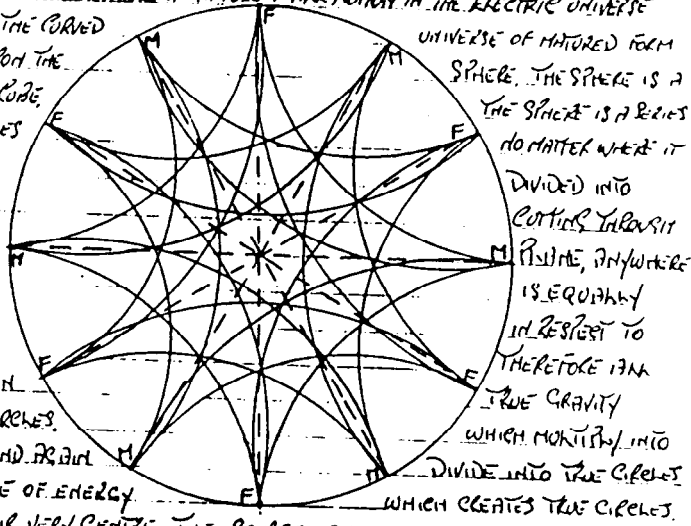
Tesla wrote about his Colorado Springs work again in 1904. Some interesting data is to be found in his replies before the United States patent Office in 1902, in connection with a patent rights dispute between Tesla and Fessenden. This document includes statements by Tesla's assistant Fritz Lowenstein and secretary George Scherff. Tesla took Lowenstein on in New York in April 1899. At the end of May that year he summoned him to Colorado Springs where Lowenstein remained until the end of September, when family matters obliged him to return to Germany. Tesla was satisfied with him as an assistant and asked him to return later, which he did, again becoming Tesla's assistant in February 1902. **[H: Well hindsight is always better than foresight--he shouldn't have.]**

Tesla did not break off his research in the field of radio after visiting Colorado Springs. Upon returning to New York on the 11th of January 1900 he took energetic steps to get backing for the implementation of a system of "World Telegraphy". He erected a building and an antenna on Long Island, and started fitting out a new laboratory. From his subsequent notes we learn that he intended to verify his ideas about resonance of the Earth's globe, referred to in a patent of 1900. The experiments he wanted to perform were not in fact carried out until the sixties of this century, when it was found that the Earth resonates at 8, 14 and 20 Hz. Tesla predicted that the resonances would be at 6, 18 and 30 Hz. His preoccupation with this great idea slowed down the construction of his overseas radio station, and when radio transmission across the Atlantic was finally achieved with a simpler apparatus, he had to admit that his plans included not only the transmission of signals over large distances but also an attempt to transmit power without wires. Commenting on Tesla's undertaking, one of the world's leading experts in the field, Wait, has written: "From an historical standpoint, it is

THE MALE AND FEMALE UNIVERSE

THE FUNDAMENTAL BUILDING BLOCK OF THE UNIVERSE

THE INVISIBLE UNIVERSE IS IN ABSOLUTE CONTROL OF THE VISIBLE. THE INVISIBLE UNIVERSE DOMINATES AND CONTROLS ALL MOTION BY MAGNETIC DIVISION INTO CODE WAVE FIELDS OF ZERO CURVATURE. BEYOND WHICH NO MOVING THING CAN PASS, IT CAN HOWEVER REPEAT ITSELF IN NEIGHBORING WAVE-FIELDS BUT ALWAYS IN REVERSE, AS MIRRORS REVERSE THE GEOMETRY OF THE ZERO UNIVERSE IS BASED UPON THE CODE AND CODE SECTIONS THEIR PLANES ARE OF ZERO CURVATURE AND THEY REFLECT THEIR FIELDS IN MATTER IN CRYSTAL STRUCTURES WHICH ARE THE ONLY FORMS OF ZERO CURVATURE IN NATURE. ALL MOTION IN THE ELECTRIC UNIVERSE IS BASED UPON THE COMPRESSED CODE OF TRUE CIRCLES MAY BE SECTIONS BY IT IN ONE - IN MOTION COMPRESSED GRAVITY. MOTION IS IN CENTERED CIRCLES SPHERES AND AROUND THE SOURCE OF ENERGY. THE SOURCE OF ALL ENERGY IS AT THEIR VERY CENTRE. THE SOURCE OF ALL ENERGY IS THE ELECTOR, ALL MOTION OF EVERY NATURE WHETHER OF THOUGHT OR ACTION SPINS IN THE CIRCULAR CONTROL AROUND THE OMNIPOTENT CREATOR OF THAT MOTION AND IN PLANES OF 90 DEGREES FROM A SHAFT OF ANY EXTENSION OF MOTION, THE TIME MUST EVENTUALLY COME WHEN MAN MUST KNOW WHERE GOD IS AT EVERY MOMENT IN RESPECT TO HIMSELF, HE MUST COMPLETELY UNDERSTAND HOW GOD CONTROLS EVERY ACTION AND DESIRE OF ALL LIVING THINGS FROM MAN TO INSECT OR FROM GALAXY TO ELECTRON DURING THEIR ENTIRE JOURNEYS FROM THEIR BEGINNINGS IN HIM TO THEIR ENDINGS IN HIM, THESE ARE THE UNKNOWN THINGS WHICH UNFOLDING MAN MUST KNOW BEFORE HE CAN BEGIN TO MANIFEST HIS OWN DIVINE INHERITANCE.



significant that the genius Nikola Tesla envisaged a world wide communication system using a huge spark gap transmitter located in Colorado Springs in 1899. A few years later he built a large facility in Long Island that he hoped would transmit signals to the Cornish Coast of England. In addition, he proposed to use a modified version of the system to distribute power to all points of the globe. Unfortunately, his sponsor, J. Pierpont Morgan, terminated his support at about this time. A factor here was Marconi's successful demonstration in 1901 of transatlantic signal transmission using much simpler and far cheaper instrumentation. Nevertheless, many of Tesla's early experiments have an intriguing similarity with later development in ELF communications.

Tesla proposed that the earth itself could be set into a resonant mode at frequencies of the order of 10 Hz. He suggested that energy was reflected at the antipode of his Colorado Springs transmitter in such a manner that standing waves were set up. [H: He was right and moreover the "enemy" has now set forth a full world-wide grid system wherein any wave pattern desired can be sent forth to totally control, kill, renew or wipe-out civilization.]

In a letter to Morgan early in 1902 Tesla explained his research, in which he envisaged three "distinct steps to be made: 1) the transmission of minute amounts of energy and the production of feeble effects, barely perceptible by sensitive devices; 2) the transmission of notable amounts of energy dispensing with the necessity of sensitive devices and enabling the positive operation of any kind of apparatus requiring a small amount of power; and 3) the transmission of power in amounts of industrial significance. With the completion of my present undertaking the first step will be made." For the experiments with transmission of large power he envisaged the construction of a plant at Niagara to generate about 100 million volts.

However, Tesla did not succeed in getting the necessary financial backing and, after three years of abortive effort to finish his Long Island station, he gave up his plans and turned to other fields of research. [H: You-the-people have about reached

that same point again with "our" people. It becomes a hopelessly frustrating experience in which the whole of the world is apparently against any progress in the lighted direction of mankind. Why take more and more and more abuse? Why not settle down and live out the allotted days as others--in whatever luxury is afforded by the Elite? Well, I don't know about that but we pray that you workers will hold on long enough that men of souled beings will awaken to TRUTH. All of these incredible THINGS have been perfected to the point of capability of destruction of your planet and even Dharma wonders "why bother"--"this is all like starting at prior-kindergarten level of technology." Well, perhaps that is because she and others of the teams have moved from the most advanced back into the primitive cave-man era. If, however, only a few come to see and KNOW, then the journey and the efforts shall be "worth it".] He wrote several times about his great idea for wireless transmission of power, and remained convinced to his death that it would one day become reality. Today, when we have proof of the Earth's resonant modes (Schumann's resonances) and it is known that certain waves can propagate with very little attenuation, so little that standing waves can be set up in the Earth-ionosphere system, we can judge how right Tesla was when he said that the mechanism of electromagnetic wave propagation in "his system" was not the same as in Hertz's system with collimated radiation. Naturally, Tesla could not have known that the phenomena he was talking about would only become pronounced at very low frequencies, because it seems he was never able to carry out the experiments which he had so brilliantly planned as early as 1893. It is gratifying that after so many years Tesla's name is rightfully reappearing in papers dealing with the propagation of radio waves and the resonance of the Earth. In a book of a well known scientist (Jackson) it is stated that "this remarkable genius clearly outlines the idea of the earth as a resonating circuit (he did not know of the ionospheres), estimates the lowest resonant frequency as 6 Hz (close to 6.6 Hz for a perfectly conducting sphere), and describes generation and detection of these waves. I thank V. Fitch for this fascinating piece of history". We believe that further studies of Tesla's

writings will reveal some interesting details of his ideas in this field.

The publication of the Colorado Springs diary, a unique record of the work of a genius, means an enrichment of the scientific literature, not only in that it throws light on a particularly interesting period of Tesla's creativity, but also as a source for the study of his work as a whole, and particularly of his part in the development of radio. It also facilitates the identification of many documents now at the Nikola Tesla Museum in Belgrade which lack date of description.

The preparation of this manuscript for publication required considerable time and labor in order to present its content in a form not deviating essentially from the original but more accessible to study. No alterations have been made even where the original contains certain minor errors, sometimes also in the use of power and energy units; some more important calculation errors which influence the conclusions drawn are also reproduced but are noted. A section at the end of the book contains commentaries on the Diary with explanatory notes, and a survey of his earlier work and that of other researchers. For these commentaries reference was made to the large body of literature and documents in the archives of the Nikola Tesla Museum in Belgrade.

ALEKSANDAR MARINCIC

* * *

One last message before closing out this segment. This is to all you receivers who are subject to ridicule, imprisonment and other disgraceful treatments thrust at you:

".....Tesla made another discovery that summer which he considered of cosmic importance. Alone in his laboratory one night he became aware of signals coming in a pattern. He became increasingly confident that these were definitely an attempt at interplanetary communications. He admitted to being terrified in that moment of revelation but was cer-

tain that he would find a way to return the signals. He was positive that it was a definite attempt at communication, not of terrestrial origin, nor atmospheric, nor influenced by the Aurora Borealis, but that it was a message with a distinct one-two-three pattern--the first ever to have been received."

And, Dharma, when the Russell story is finally told in Truth it will be realized that he, too, received his information and instructions in exactly the same mode as you--through a binary code of pulsed waves ("light" tones). This is NOT psychic; it is physics. We have now come to the time wherein contact must be made in physical format. Mr. Tesla had another advantage through his advanced thought--he could develop his inventions in higher dimension, test them and realize errors and wear areas. Indeed, these men-out-of-their-time before the world of man was ready to rightfully use the gifts of God shall have their day in the sun--albeit it now must be through you beloved and cherished friends willing to be patient, allow unfoldment and serve.

Salu.

CHAPTER 6

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., JUNE 20, 1993 10:18 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 308

SUN. JUNE 20, 1993

FATHER'S DAY, 1993

Each year you ones come up with your annual celebrations of this or that in order to aid commerce and focus a bit of attention on a given subject.

I am honored that some of you ones have honored me by expressing your feeling of one with me as Father to my own offspring manifested as YOU. It is a wondrous joy for any parent who had great love for his children to have a child say, "Thank you, Dad, for the hard lessons for I recognize that you must love me greatly to allow me expression AND walk with me through my lessons."

It gives cause to stop and think upon these things for a while in order to consider that which is and that which may come to be. There is NO FUTURE, there is only the curved universe which shall bring into your attention that which you are expressing NOW. Complicated? No--it only **seems** complicated and complex because of all the incorrect lessons and perceptions. Moreover, you have reached a time in cycle evolution where you **MUST** consider the Spiritual aspects of self more carefully than the physical if you are to continue your journey to **KNOWING**. The gourd of ashes has been shown in the heavens and time of recognition of plight is at hand. This means the "Day of the Lord" is also at hand for when the student is ready--the teacher will always come for the higher lessons.

LET US SPEAK A BIT OF THIS "FUTURE" CONCEPT

There is nothing except electric waves in this universe in which you are experiencing your play. But what you least realize is that the **INvisible** universe is the one in **absolute control** of the visible. The **INvisible** universe dominates and controls **ALL MOTION**. This is by magnetic division into "cube" **WAVE FIELDS OF ZERO (NO) curvature--beyond which no moving thing can pass**. It can, however, repeat itself in neighboring wave-fields but always in **reverse** as mirrors reverse. This in fact (this illusion) is exactly **THAT--a reverse reflection mirror image in simulation of the cause which offers the effect of "being"**.

The geometry of the zero universe is based upon the cube and cube sections--no curvature. **Their planes are of zero curvature and they reflect their forms in MATTER in CRYSTAL STRUCTURES, which are the only forms of zero curvature in nature.**

All MOTION in the electric universe is curved. The curved universe of matured form is based upon the sphere.

The sphere is a COMPRESSED cube (OOPS!). The sphere is a series of true circles no matter where it may be divided into sections by cutting through it in one plane, anywhere. All motion is equally compressed in respect to gravity.

GRAVITY

Therefore, all motion is in true gravity-centered circles which multiply into spheres and again divide into true circles. And what of the "center" of these circles--what is represented therein? Ah yes, the source of ALL ENERGY is the CREATOR, all motion of every nature, whether of thought or action, spins in the circular spiral control around the omnipotent creator of that motion and in planes of 90 degrees from a shaft of any extension of motion.

The "time" must come when man MUST KNOW where GOD is at every moment in respect to himself. He must completely understand how God controls every action and desire of all living things from man to the most tiny cells and spores or from galaxy to electron. During their entire journeys from their beginnings in HIM to their endings in HIM, these are the unknown things which unfolding man MUST KNOW BEFORE HE CAN BEGIN TO MANIFEST HIS OWN DIVINE INHERITANCE.

May you, my own, be given to come rapidly into this KNOWING.

And now, my precious friends and family, let us speak a bit on the "future", this wondrous concept that allows for dreaming, planning, learning and anticipation worthy of "action" motion.

Your enemy has stalked you and sought to destroy you. He has risen up at goodly works and revealed a very sharp sword and destructive life-destroying weapons. He has hurled these things at your faithfulness and he has made himself quite worthy of the fear instilled within you.

Man has come and gone in equity while seeking out revilements only for the beastly, for the wolves of great massacres, for those who do a wrong and who know wherein they do it. It is indeed confusing and misleading but don't be so perplexed as to miss the truth of it in expression.

Your shields and coats of goodly armor are wrought of far tougher material and fibers than any of you have yet thought. The arenas of your strivings, precious ones, are far higher on the uplands and mountain tops.

I know that you would enjoy comforts of some trivial gossip and speakings but that would only cause you to remain within the perplexed circumstance and indeed your banquet table would remain quite barren. It is that soon will come and go those who do the boasting and oppression. There will come the day when the drums of hate are stilled and the righteous have increase.

Man must rise up and look beyond that which SEEMS TO BE and yonder unto that which is the destiny of expression.

You, in all the wonder of your experience, must become as the child in anticipation of witness and expression in the learning and the testing curiosity. You must be as the lark of the morning time--as the sparrows who look upon their morning as a glory in radiance--another day of experience for they have no "thinking" mind to do other than respond to that which is offered. If you dwell in the dreary you shall become an immobilized dullard without ability to move on into your wondrous expression of divinity--you will walk on in the bindings of self-imprisonment.

Take note of those things upon which you allow your mind and physical self to dwell. Is it your resources? Is it your possibility of some LOSS or another? Is it your self-limiting focus on "how bad things are for you"? Do you think of your brother and pray for HIM--or do you ask perfection, luxury, security and "having" for SELF? Ponder these things for wherein lies your thought and heart--there too shall be entrapped and immobilized, SELF.

There is coming the sequence of events in which the tauntings and boasting shall be cast down and the Father tells you that you are, "My Beloved! I am he who has proclaimed you! I have given you speakings and writings and I have laid them in your presence and upon your lips that you can know your way. Do you use them or do you turn to that which is already proven crushing upon the very soul?"

You are not just "my lambs"--you are the shepherds. The sheep go before YOU and unto the still waters and meadows of plenty are you beckoned. **WHERE DO YOU GO?**

I ask you, family of my beloved circle, is it better to be one who goes before the sheep and sees not the mischief performed by the wolves, than to give all vigilance and hear the small plaint of the lamb that is taken? Look beyond the sheep into that which is ahead, having learned the prospects and possibilities--**and the**

probabilities of pitfalls and dangers--THEN, let the sheep go before you so that you can watch over them and hear their cries as if in a wilderness of blindness.

Of course there are comings and goings of perplexing circumstances. There can be anger in the morning as often as the gentle perfection of joy as ever endless scenarios unfold in the expression of manifestation. There can be strife presented in the noon-time and the evening and thus and so--but **THE GOODLY COMPANY** shall pause, not to be bogged in the mire of that which **MAY** be. **KNOW** that you shall pass beyond this incident, this action, this perceived moment and on into that which is **REAL** and valid. You must keep on valiantly while seeing the splendor of the goal to be taken.

Respond to me, chelas, and I succor you now and forever--my help rests upon you as the down feathers of the eagle but with the security of the flight feathers of the Phoenix. I now and forever shall ennoble you to all things wondrous and beautiful as you rise above those things of ugly reflection of soulless evil images borne in places of hell--that place devoid of God and **LIGHT**. Separate not from the **LIGHT** for, in your wanderings into the dark reflections and expressions, you shall become lost. I ask that you open your ears to understanding--and eternity in my places shall surely receive you--you shall become holders of true wisdom and you shall flourish as the perfection which you mirror as God in Self--if you but come and walk this path with **ME**. I can see you home, children--and I shall. For it is my promise that I shall do so. You shall learn and **KNOW** and we shall go into the wondrous expression of greater and ever greater experience as we reach into that cosmic universe.

Don't dwell in consternation at the lessons--all things need explanation that you do not go without "reason"--but full comprehension does not come until the **KNOWING**--all else is **LEARNING**.

The messengers come to you, bringing both triumphs as well as perplexities; they are guided of God in that **HE** gives them placement and instruction. They shall tell you of the Plan and

the beauties of its masterings so that you can learn and know substance. I, further, however, caution to NOT demand that they "give" you this or that. You shall petition for your brethren and for another creature or creation but God KNOWS that which you need for your journey and growth and your only valid approach unto God is, "Thy will be done in your higher knowing, Father." You continually ask for things which, if given as asked, would destroy you for you are yet ignorant as to the WHOLE and would ask for the "moment" and miss the wondrousness of the victory awaiting. You are IMPATIENT IN YOUR GROWING AND YOU WOULD ACT OUT OF EAGERNESS INSTEAD OF WISDOM.

Man chooses his pathway and makes his own progress. We can show you the way and tread the path before you and even motivate good to come unto you--I can even convince you of my presence--but I must leave to you your decisions.

Now is the time of cycle, however, wherein in your growth or ignorance I must say to you, "**Choose**" for it is time to know if ye be of your Father Creator or servants to the darkness. It is not so strange, the vision of man, for it is easy to see that "darkness" needs some radiance to relieve the absence of vision--but one does not perceive the light readily--it is just "there" and is unseen in its presence.

Well, chelas, a new cycle has performed and opened--the times are ripe on Earth for heavenly manifestings. How much progress has MAN made in his experiencing? He cries out for light and he shall arrive at a point where denial of Truth shall not longer be acceptable to his own senses. Man has gained a whole lot of "*knowledge*" but not **WISDOM**. He has used this knowledge to bring utter peril to himself. Man has gone far in learning's application, yet has he threatened himself with extinction.

Man seeks the Spirit as he has never before sought. Life has its mysteries, science has her quandaries, the souls of men arrive at the cross roads of experiencing and a massive cry goes up. Men utter the cry. Where are those who lead us? We are

stopped and do not find our leaders! There is none to lead us farther!?!

But men cry out their anguish in error and their mistakes find them out--I, and my Hosts, go before them with great truths. I say again, "Accept the **LIGHT!**" For lo, we are the lamp-lighters bringing forth light unto searching Man. We are come to flood them with light but they must see for themselves the Spirit moving and behold the results of spirituality and goodness as we lead them. We can push a little and shove or pull a little--but we cannot make this journey for a single one of you.

I can only repeat that you have the Truth; practice it! You have the Spirit; use it! Goodly gifts have been given to you; now I **COMMAND** that you employ them!!

You keep running to me with petitions of "Show me" and "Manifest, Master, that we can believe!" Well, precious ones, we will manifest when we are **READY** to come forth in physical aspect. We are NOT the little gray clones of interplanetary fables and myths--we are the Hosts of God come to attend our people and the things of Creator.

My "words" are but sounds on the waves of energy frequency. My thoughts are the manifestation of that which you **ARE**. Therefore, you must hear the words and **BE** them! The call has now come forth for higher things to be revealed and the Bright and Radiant **WORD** shall be revealed in unfolding manifestation--and from the ugliness shall become manifest the beauty that has been so long hidden.

The "Pharisees" still live, my friends, and man has his scriveners (writers) to lay down the laws of MAN to oppress and imprison, behold your lawyers, but rend the goodly and lift up the evil standards. Ah yes, many dwell, **NOW**, in goodly places but have great darkness in their hearts. Moreover, to simply come forth in pretense of goodness while practicing in the physical greed of self-gain is not hidden from the presence of God and is not long hidden from the sight of MAN. The Truth is easy to remember--the **LIE** grows out of bound and changes

with the wind. Hold to the Light and in the ending the Truth shall be made known in honor and profit and the evil cheats shall manage to damage and consume themselves. Indeed, it may SEEM to take long--but dear ones--**TIME IS REALLY ALL YOU HAVE IN ETERNITY IN WHICH TO EXPRESS AND EXPERIENCE--BE PATIENT. What you see is most often NOT what IS.**

THE REMNANT

I ask that we rerun a section from a small booklet written by one called David Lewis, *SURVIVAL OF THE REMNANT*. We have shared it before and it needs to be shared again as refresher and reminder that you are in the great time of change which must be confronted. The "Holy" Remnant as well as the human remnant must prevail through these pressing tribulations and you must fight also for the survival of America as well as your own for it is the place of chosen greatness and the place of your manifested heritage of the "Ancients". You must win **THIS** battle without Man's weapons but by using the greatest power of all weaponry--the prevailing powers of God.

QUOTING:

In the grim years ahead, the time is 2000. The place: Earth,-now a desolate planet slowing dying by its own accumulated errors and follies. Its dying is the end result of man's wasteful years, his growth of technologies in the wrong direction, his fear of being conquered and his inability to cope with the reality that people are a human entity of God and not to be used or misused as a tool of whimsical temperament to deprive, starve or destroy at will.

By man's own choice, the earth in Global 2000 lies barren of its forests while sand dunes rapidly spread over the fertile farm lands that once served us so well. Nearly two million species of plant life have withered on the burned stalks; birds, insects and animals have vanished from sight; the once sparkling rivers that gave life to the world are now dried and the river bottoms are likened to the skin of the crocodile. The fertile valleys, the

golden wheat fields, citrus groves and millions of acres of vegetables are now only a faint recollection of the past. Aircraft no longer fly over our cities and the traffic congested streets are the silent ghosts of an era past. Sidewalks are no longer the foot paths for hurried feet for, although they barely remain, the memory is now lurking in the shadows of the blackened fog of radioactivity that shrouds the atmosphere.

Nearby and far off structures that once housed a metropolis of activity has changed from the architectural splendor into a dreaded nightmare of man's stubborn attempts to defy God and nature as he changes the atom into weapons of destruction. Yet with this beforehand knowledge firmly planted in the minds of most intelligent men, knowing that this era will come to a close, he is still propagating so rapidly that his momentum is carrying him even faster to a civilization demise.

This bleak and solemn scenario is not science fiction to any degree but a detailed study of the real world's future in Global 2000, which is a prophecy that is merely waiting to be played out. Global 2000 could grow into an even darker picture prior to this great historical event if we continue to speed up the intricate acts and threats of wars, thus painting an absolute shocking picture of the world fifteen (Ed. note: and eight years have passed.) years from now.

God did not plan our future but, knowing man as He does, his prophecies will ring true on that day of Global 2000 and 2001. Man has insisted on his own follies and has learned little by his mistakes, thus he has paved his own road to the abyss of hell--taking with him--all of mankind.

Today we live in an era where nearly everything is geared toward armament and destruction. Our guns are in readiness, our attitudes are tense, faces grim with the progressing news of world events. Frustration mounting and nerves frayed to near short circuits. We have approached that time in our society where it is now fashionable to burn all candles at both ends, outwardly demonstrate our greed and selfishness, stimulate riots

and discontent and scoff at those who still show some Christian background.

To our deepened regret, government officials throughout the world have planted the seeds of deceit, spoken unforgivable words in their constant wrangling, prepared many guises in order to cover the actual intentions, led the masses to complete ignorance and have aided the communistic parties where they in turn can begin to take over our freedoms within this great nation. Yet in a war of nerves to the American people, they lead us to believe there will be no impending dangers--while they silently proceed with their plans toward a One World Government, a One World Order, a One World Religion, and for a money control--a One World Bank. Is this the freedom promised you under our *Constitution*? We can no longer back away from the conclusions of this truth anymore than we can continue to sidestep the conclusions of Global 2000. The stakes are too high for the United States and for all mankind.

This then is "the challenge of the century" to all who truly care about God's creation...the ultimate destiny of mankind and the real meaning of "survival".

* * *

I am going to close out this writing with some sobering statements from your own claimed books of knowledge and religious teachings. Let this truth be held within your bosom for it will come to pass that it bears great importance.

Just as there is true definition of such as "Khazar", "Gentile", Jew, Gog, Magog, expressed in many languages, as example: In Arabic, "Gog" means China and "Magog" means Russia. Let us not fiddle in such matters to the extent you **MISS THE POINT**.

I want you to understand that with all the New World Order and other things applicable to changing times--**China right now controls its "active" army of a bit over 225 million**. The *Bible* refers to China aggression as the "Yellow Peril"--the

armies of 200 million coming out of the East, shielded with armor and swords, riding their horses to battle. Do not let the "horses" fool you--it is all that was available for transportation at the writing of the book. Let us just consider "horsepower" and "weapons".

Ezekiel 38:1-4:

"And the word of the Lord came unto me saying, Son of man, set thy face against Gog (China) and the land of Magog (Russia), the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophecy against him. And say, thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against thee, O God, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal. And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into the jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armor, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords."

There is something even more important, however, to remember: We speak of those of the Mongol origin. You **MUST** remember that the Khazarian "Zionists" are of Mongol, Russ (Russian) and Nordic origin. So what does this possibly mean? Let us consider that the very forces of that which is basically humanistic and atheistic in perception shall have a rising up against each other that shall be as the explosion of the planet itself.

Does this mean that all Chinese and all Russians and all Americans and all **MEN** are evil and against God? No, it means you should learn your lessons so you know what to look for and get your own **SELF** squared away with **GOD** so you **HEAR** your instructions if you are to be among the remnant. Salu.

TO SUM IT UP--CHANGE!

*"We must make changes because changes are inevitable and the first change we have to make **IS IN OURSELVES**, as to how we see the world and how we are able to deal with life. That change comes about by releasing the past, releasing the*

blame, the anger, and frustration for what you feel has been done to you, and to get on with your life.

"Attitude prevails and in order to change what is prevalent around us, we have to be willing to change the attitude within ourselves. Nothing begins if it doesn't begin right here with you, with me. Nothing happens unless it happens with ME."

LITTLE CROW

CHAPTER 7

REC #1 HATONN

MON., JUNE 21, 1993 9:58 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 309

MON. JUNE 21, 1993

As we sit to pen this day, the day following Father's Day 1993, I ask, Dharma, that we rewrite the "Dedication" which I offered in the volume THE SACRED SPIRIT WITHIN, MITAKUYE OYASIN (for all my relations--which is ALL). [JOURNAL #35]

I do not accept that because the court has banned this volume along with 8 others because there is reference made to one Walter Russell that we cannot draw from our own work which does not refer to anything of Dr. Russell's work. I might add that THIS particular volume in point was only required to have some slight modification to make it fully acceptable. I prefer to leave it with the court as is and we shall offer what is suitable and without any type of mention or infringement. The problem is that we used a diagram or two that were presented first by Dr. Russell. We honor all work done by Dr. Walter Russell and apologize for ANY infringement on his work as possibly being presented without full credit or recognition. Dr. Russell's work can be obtained, I believe, from the University of Science and Philosophy in Virginia.

Because of legal ramifications we shall refrain from reference to these materials and utilize original source reference from, specifically at this writing, South Africa and Thomas Astley.

I want to honor my brother Little Crow to whom I dedicated the volume above mentioned. He is bringing forth information in his own oral tradition called *THE SACRED HILL WITHIN*--when we all get our act together enough to find it suitable in the sequence of information. You will find it to be totally simplistic in both its contents and presentation--but then, so is GOD.

This segment was first written Sunday, August 11, 1991 and it was the "Introduction" entitled:

DEDICATION AND REMEMBERING

This is for my brother sent forth as the Great White/Red Wambli (eagle) of the Wakinyan (Thunder beings). He is called Little Crow and he was sent to grow through his fledgling flight within that tribe known to you of Shan (Earth) as Lakota Sioux. ["Sioux" being a white man's label, I do not recognize it as valid and only utilize it for readers' identification.] He was sent forth from the High Councils to speak and write the words of the Oral Traditions for the time is at hand to show you the way home. He is called Little Crow for he sets himself not above you but stands in brotherhood to all who will see and hear the wisdom of the ages--to all who have FORGOTTEN. It is the time of **Remembering**. You of this little Earth have slept too long and you have dreamed the dreams of the clown and it is time to awaken that the vision might be finished in this great cycle so that LIFE can begin again--renewed and a new dream unfolded. The stage is worn, the actors weary and tattered, the spirit lies sick unto dying--I petition you to not allow the passing of thine spirits to be in such confusion and pain in an existence of physical illusion. To my brother, Little Crow, I bow my head in honor for it is a privilege to walk with you. And, in my highest presence--I am pleased for you, too, have been willing to serve in the human service.

This volume is specifically dedicated to the remnant of the Ancient Tribes who present today as the Red Brothers of the Nations. To those who have always come before and are gone only after. They, too, have forgotten their mission and are caught in the storm of confusion and the winds that blow from all directions until a being cannot find his way. He has fallen into the trap of the evil brothers who lay the traps and capture the spirit in every foul manner imagined. They steal the very life spirit from the children and set them forth on the path of destruction. These ones, too, must find their way.

Worse for these relatives, the leaders have sold much of the sacred teachings and the speakings of the Sacred Mother/Grandmother (ina/kunshi, unci). The children had almost forgotten the olowant (song) of the owanka wakan (a holy place). They have blinded ishta (eye) and they have created kankakpa (opening a vein to bleed a patient) but they have not bled the patient for the Great Spirit's healing--they have used the sacred life flow to carry the disease and drugs and alcohol of the fallen brothers unto their very Spirits (Nagi: spirit, soul, essence) and poisoned themselves and their relations with the mni sha and mni wakan (wine and whisky). They have turned from ptehicala huhu canunpa (buffalo-calf-bone pipe, the sacred pipe) and the red-stone sacred pipe in honor to the tate topa (the four directions of the universe) for again, their ista (eye) has been blinded by the tricks of the heyoka (sacred clown). They now forget to hupa gluza (raise one's pipe) unto, hunka (ancestor), or Tunkashila and Kunshi (grandfather/grandmother), or Ate (father). They have turned to smoke the tobacco of the wasicun (white man) rather than the kinnickinnick (Indian tobacco) which once lifted up the spirit in the smoke unto the Great Spirit, the mahpiya (the heavens) in honor of petaowihandeshni (the sacred fire) to attach it to the earth (maka) so that Tunkashila would hear. They forget the owanka wakan (a holy place, altar) and the sacredness of inyan (stone, pebble) and they forget their kola (friend) in their running with the wasicun and forget that THEY are the root of wicasa (mankind/human being). You have allowed the wambli to fall and become entangled in the mire of that which holds his talons and no one rises up to set him free so all stays trapped in the mire.

All that is within must come without that brotherhood can again come upon the Earth. All must turn to the sacred power and Spirit within that Wakan Tanka (God/Great Spirit) can be heard and show the Light upon the red path home. The wakinyan (thunderbirds) are come in the silver clouds to lift you up into safety and mankind sees us not--for mankind has forgotten from whence they came.

"Oh", say ye, "...but that is for the white man, the black man and not for ME." Nay--for YOU. YOU have forgotten the way of woksape, woohitika, wowacintanka and wacantognaka (wisdom, bravery, fortitude and generosity)--YOU have forgotten that which the four eagle feathers mean and you have forgotten the "medicine wheel" of the Sacred Circle which is represented by the sacred hoop, and the representation of the four directions. You have forgotten to honor the Buffalo which gave life to the wicasa (human being) in the sacred days, whose very skull represents the traditional and spiritual life so that when you look upon it you are drawn to Wakan Tanka in honor. And you have forgotten that in honoring your elders you honor yourselves.

This is the time for you who are the human beings, mankind--known as "natives" across the lands--to change and move ahead, instead of expecting others to lead you--for they will only pull you farther down. You must return to the roots of your oral traditions for it will be through these Truths coming forth and the explanations given here in these unfoldings of Truth and explanation, and the traditional Oral Truths, never WRITTEN until now (that they might serve as history of a civilization in an ending cycle) that you will find again, balance and harmony. It is the oral "Indian" [Neither do I "recognize" "Indian" as other than identification--the original tribes were known as "humans" and "the people" in loose translation. So, where do the rest of you fit in???] tradition that the world will be led out of the darkness into the Light. This time, though it seems to not be so, the people are ready to listen--the world is scared unto death of the physical existence.

I choose not one tribe of Earth experiencing humans above that of another--ALL ARE ONE. But the messenger is sent where the Great Spirit of ALL chooses to allow expression. There are many great men but each has a task and this one is committed into the hands of Little Crow--and who be YOU to choose another??

God is EVERYWHERE, not just in some appointed place that is far out of reach of everybody else. Everything--rocks, trees,

people--all, is SACRED. You must come into KNOWING that every object, and every person, is sacred and you must stop tormenting and hurting each other.

Little Crow did not grow up in his natural tribal village. This was given to be the "way it was and IS" that balance could be found in actions of the way "it must be"--for all, not just a few people in a given "tribe". He experienced the same pain and agonies, addictions and despair as any other human being in a world of confusion. IT MATTERS NOT THAT WHICH YOU "WERE"--GOD SEES ONLY THAT WHICH YOU "ARE".

The Earth is undergoing a painful period of purification and I tell you now, you of the world--THE AMERICAN "INDIAN"-SPIRITUALITY WILL PLAY A KEY ROLE IN RESTORING PEACE AND HARMONY. INDIAN SPIRITUALITY HAS THE ANSWER AND IT IS NOT JUST FOR INDIANS--IT IS FOR EVERYONE (MITAKUYE OYASIN).

Mankind must come to recognize his immortality (even if he would prefer it to be different). He must realize that LIFE exists even after devastating loss. You must recapture the ability to look INSIDE yourselves for clues to the inherent wisdoms of your own creation. In so doing you will reestablish your soulful balance and harmony with everything that you ARE--you must turn about now and find yourselves squarely upon the Red Road unto God for the time of the changing is come.

You are approaching the time of the close of the summer and the beginning of the winter--do you not note the changes already about your lands? This is the time of seasons when some of your gifted teachers and messengers will leave you for theirs is a task to be fulfilled upon another plane. Some of your guardians have already gone from your place and you must honor them for their speakings will linger into infinity for all remains forever--ones with wondrous and befitting labels, Gentle Bear, Red Dawn, Standing Bear, who graced your presence and will be forever remembered by those they touched and into the generations of those untouched in human form.

Is it not wondrous to consider a "Red Dawn" traveling on through the wondrous adventures of timeless and spaceless adventure and vision? Is it not wondrous to remember their gift and their going? Is it not wondrous to sit and hold them in your memory as the fall turns into winter and you can remember their last great journey upon your place and into that of another and greater place of service? There are ones, such as a one who might be called "Red Dawn", who were the guardians of Truth and tradition who journeyed into the great valley from which he would never return in his own form. These ones have watched well through this long night while man of Earth has slept and created his nightmares and demons--but these ones have never ceased their guardianship--some are returned to serve again--**MAKE SURE YOU RECOGNIZE THEM! MITAKUYE OY-ASIN.**

Wakan Tanka has sent your brothers to show you the way.
AHO.

* * *

As "Dharma" I would like to continue the brief notation made at the time of the first writing for today it is even more incredible to me in the content of message and method of receiving the message. I know myself to have GROWN--but I cannot but marvel at the miracle of God in everything that happens and IS--as HE unfolds that which is needed when it is needed and allows us to share in this wondrous journey.

WHAT DORIS THOUGHT AND GRANDFATHER RESPONDED TO ON AUG. 11, 1991

"The scribe is distressed for she, too, has fears of being unacceptable in service and she speaks no tribal languages so we falter in the words and in the placing of the alphabet symbols. Do you see, chela (student), it matters not for there is the universal language and the feeble fumbblings with physical words will soon have no meaning. The ones who are to receive will be given to do so. That which IS--IS! There is no thing greater and no thing lesser--ALL--IS! May you of my beloved tribes

ever remain within can gless (the Sacred Circle). And, Little Crow, will you bless my child who efforts through all her living hours, to serve, with a dictionary? She is somehow quite sure that God does not speak Sioux in perfection--I do not--for I am a perfect part of a perfect Wakan Tanka/Tunkashila, **not a speaker of any language known upon your places of physical manifestation**--I need no language to speak to any of my Creatures nor any of Creation--save the human evolved from wisdom and Truth into confusion and ignorance! So be it."

Thank you Grandfather, for I need this worse, by far, today than two years ago. Father, I wonder if I had known then in my consciousness what I have experienced in this mortal form and world--would I have continued this task? I know that I am stronger for I have such strong ones supporting me--but oh my goodness, I am weary of the assaults and just "knowing". I often wish I could go back again into the "unknowing" for I think sometimes that there is no way to bear the load of this place.

I think back to my son, Paul, who presented the very theory in truth of "Dimensional Life" and we thought him to be "tetched". Ah, he was tormented in mind and body--and took his soul home through suicide. We feel his presence constantly in the scientific reckonings of our projects and writings--even ones who knew him not under any mortal circumstance. Your wonders are too great for my comprehension so I shall simply thank you and leave it lay. Thank you for allowing me service in this great adventure for, through it all, I feel only compassion and love, **and sadness**, for all who cannot see or hear and much more for those who cannot express within.

For years I held WITHIN the private thoughts and the secret thoughts, some good--most negative and vengeful--and now EVERY thought within is plastered in print or speakings and I no longer even know which are mine and which are YOURS. And then I come to KNOW--ALL IS YOURS and therefore myself has become a far, far better person than I have ever been at any time or expression come before. I would rather it be different in unfoldment--but I effort to accept your way and, surely enough, it bears more abundant fruit in your own way and se-

REC #2 HATONN

TUE., JUNE 22, 1993 9:58 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 310

TUE. JUNE 22, 1993ALL WITHIN ALL

As we make this most wondrous journey into KNOWING we must ever be constantly conscious of what we do here--for it will change the world as man has known it to be. Just as the chemist can solve his problems only through knowledge of the various dimensions of the elements with which he works, their relative stability, relative instability, how they move from one state into another and how the illusion of such is brought to presence and consciousness, so too must you find the Truth of the knowledge of Man and his relationship to the Universe and the Universal ONE. Integration of ALL within ALL is our message--basically, our ONLY message. Blessings are upon you of our Team for your contribution shall be engraved in the book of life for all time and sequence to come for you serve well and we SHALL prevail for it is decreed by God that we do. Ah, but it will be through the Creator Source within YOU which shall manifest it.

You ones petition to "know tomorrow", "just let me see how it will be!" and "I will check with a psychic and find out my fortune." Why can't you do this? Why can you NOT know tomorrow's events? BECAUSE YOU MUST CREATE THOSE EVENTS! If you rely on "another's" version of the play--you will act out that scenario--IF YOU CHOOSE TO CREATE TOMORROW IN YOUR OWN PERFECTION--YOU WILL LAY THE PLANS, SET THE STAGE, PREPARE THE ACTORS FOR THEIR ROLES AND WHEN YOU ARE IN READINESS FOR THE ACTION OF THE PLAY--THE PARTS WILL FIT AND THE STORY WILL BE AS YOU MAKE IT TO BE. If things SEEM to go badly or with pertur-

bations it is because you are laying the foundation for the final act and are placing all circumstances in readiness for as much.

Future generations of unfolding man must make so great a transition in their thinking that it is as though they were transported from whatever country of their own language and origin into another country where its language has no meaning for them. This means--learning all aspects of that new country and language. Man must first unfold his mortality as a sensed-body. This will be represented without any realization of his immortality. This will be representative of his self for long ages of expression. During those long ages he lives only FOR his body, takes what he wants for his body, creates sensual pleasures for his body emotions, and "educates" his body through the many illusive mirages of sensed observations with that which he **mistakenly** believes to be knowledge.

GOD'S WAYS AND GOD'S LAWS

Mortal man is quite incapable of obeying God's law for he does not know God's law. However, it is now time that you **MUST "remember"** the LAWS of God--perfection in balance and harmonious interaction. Because man is ignorant he is constantly bringing hurt upon himself and this is called "evil" for lack of better understanding. It is called "sin" when acted out intentionally. Man believes in the existence of evil because he is never able to avoid hurting himself and other selves, and must blame his own ignorance upon an existent Satan or Lucifer who is forever punishing him. Please refer back to the earlier writing regarding Lucifer of this morning. It is ever man's wish to accept no responsibility and continually "blame" something or someone else for his perceived negative circumstance. During this mortal state he has but the one language of the **senses**, but as he becomes aware of his **immortal nature** he gradually can acquire an understanding of the language of Divinity and Light. This will come from the silence without the interpretation of that which is "physically sensed".

At this point in evolvement the human race has arrived at a point where hundreds of thousands of scattered fragments are at the

transition point between the mortal, physical, sensual natures and their own immortal, intellectual and inspirational natures. Mortal man is coming to realize his immortality. The sensual in him is being lost in its own dark by his own self-illuminating and he doesn't yet understand what is taking place.

So, chelas, it is for these few of the great many that we bring these lessons and insight. We write so that man, the unknown, can evolve in unfolding into MAN, THE KNOWN.

To make this evolvement in knowledge you must unfold into Truth of what IS and stop the magical fantasies of the child locked into his physical growth solely through satisfaction of the physical.

HIGHER KNOWLEDGE

We have written a great deal on these subjects but our most extensive and scientific outlay on the subject has been banned from distribution by our opposition--in the courts of injustice. Obviously man was not ready to stand up and struggle and demand that information from this resource. It is fine for, as messengers of God Source, we are compelled to present it again and each time the lesson is offered--there is further insight and errors in presentation can be adjusted. These lessons offered are a preparation for the knowledge of what constitutes life, death and immortality, and of that unawakened Light within man which utterly transforms every man within whom that Light is awakened into a superior being.

22% NOT DEAD

I would ask you to take note of the presentation given on your own newscast of yesterday. It is now recognized that at **LEAST 22% of those persons pronounced DEAD--are not!** For one reason or another these ones seem to show no life-signs of breathing or heartbeats so faint as give appearance of death. I wonder how many near-death experiences through that dark tunnel into a light--is **ACTUALLY** the trip down the darkened corridors of the hallway to the

lighted room of the morgue? Then, in a body bag, the entity is left to move on into actual death of the body or even be buried alive--or embalmed while still living. **IS THIS NOT TERRIFYING?** Dharma is so fearful of this circumstance that she has demanded a "time delay" when ones consider and pronounce her "dead". The consciousness which is **NOT** ever at rest--realizes the circumstance but most often is **unable** to cause the body to respond in movement. **Indeed you ones have so much to learn and of which to become aware.**

It is interesting to note also that even in the midst of the most calloused pivotal downward motion of society, there are tens of thousands of beings who are literally in desperation to find their higher knowledge of the Light. It is unfortunate that so many must search and search and find only that which is deceiving and elusive but that too is part of the "finding" process. The "souled" beings are searching in near panic for their roots and Source. Those in the process of desouling and outbreeding of soul energy are content to become even more locked to the negative actions and perceptions of the physical plane and will not make any transition into higher state of existence. Evil will not be brought into the realms of goodly expression of energy infinite and therefore he who would cling to the "voted-in" laws, rules and immorality shall simply not make that passage into the higher frequencies of radiant experience--**NOT UNTIL SUCH TIME AS EACH ENTITY COMES INTO KNOWING AND ACTIVE REFLECTION OF TRUTH.**

THESE WRITINGS AWAKEN YOUR REMEMBERING

Indeed it is sad to see that you see not the goodly as is shown forth in the negative productions of adverse actions. Further, terms applied to these seeking ones give them an image of public focus and disfavor with thrust of ridicule and mistreatment. Man, in fact **IS FINALLY** seeking "real" higher knowledge--behind the empty catch-words and shouting in performance of silly rituals. He knows no better for he has had no worthy guidance allowed to dominate the society. He does that which he

"thinks" may be an answer in his never-ending restless search for **TRUTH**. Man wants to find God in that perfection of calm control without distractions of silliness and foolish whooping or uncontrolled gyrations. What do we mean by "higher knowledge"? We mean **Cosmic** knowledge--Universal Cosmic Knowledge. If you are reading this information then it is obvious that regardless of what you express in intention--you **ARE** one seeking that higher knowledge which lies dormant in all humans for you desire these writings which are awakening that knowledge within you as you are ready for it. You may start to read to prove something "incorrect" or "evil" within the pages--but **TRUTH** will capture you if you read it **ALL**! If you take segments out of context and misrepresent the words in different arrangement--you can **PROVE** almost any lie. If you read, however, even with intent only to see what is within the pages--**YOU WILL FIND TRUTH AND NOTHING EXCEPT THE TRUTH** for which any thinking man will respond.

Do not think that we do not have realization that the court assaults are brought forth in **TOTAL LACK OF KNOWLEDGE OF WHAT IS ACTUALLY "IN" THE BOOKS. THE LAWYERS TAKE OUT OF CONTEXT, OUT OF ORDER THAT WHICH THEY ARE TOLD TO PURSUE.** If I could cause the Judges and even the miserable lawyers to **READ the JOURNALS**--there would be no question as to content or thrust. In **ANY** of our works it will be found that any reference in honor to any prior speaker or writer is **HONOR**--not hidden agendas to damage that one. You must remember something of ever so much importance when you consider searching, teachers and dominion of one thing over that of another: God gave dominion over the earth to **ALL** men, but **HE** did not give dominion over **MAN** to any man. Man's limitation in his relation to every other man is to serve him and be equally served by him; this limitation is **LAW**, and it is inexorable. So what happened? Man inflicted a curse upon himself as he usurped dominion over other men and ignored his duty to other creations of the expression. He destroyed for his own greed and use, his own environment and supply. That state of being which is now attained is taking from every man his inheritance of the earth and its fruits, which God bestowed upon him at his birthing. Man has

one predominant purpose--to continue the Idea of himself as MAN.

It is through this pursuit into understanding that labels get incorrectly thrust upon ones of great standing in higher intent of KNOWING. The term becomes "humanistic" and yet the intent is nothing relative to "humanistic" as now defined. You will note the above statement: "...to continue the **IDEA of himself as MAN**". **"Idea" is thought energy--not human physical. Therefore the "idea" is divine energy but somehow it gets defined in the limits of the octaves of the physical expression.**

DO YOU REALLY DESIRE TRUTH?

The writings and teachings of higher knowledge are meaningless to fully nine out of every ten people. The same percentage applies to those who show even remote interest in the Truth of what is going on in their own presence. They do not want to know Truth for with that knowing comes **RESPONSIBILITY**. However, to cram something down the other person's throat most often only chokes him into further distancing. The few among the many who are truly seeking are intensive and hungry for that unknown Light which is now beginning to awaken within themselves and as it grows and flickers--it becomes "the" recognition of Truth and "finding". Ones may continue to search--but if their journey is one of true intent to find relationship with God and Lighted Knowing--they will return. This is **WHY** you must always allow release of those who demand to seek further rather than accept **YOUR** experience as their own. They will feel the craving within themselves and seek it in many, many places, in many religions and cults and in many diverse teachings--recall, there is only **ONE** Truth--but a myriad ways to get there.

Many sincerely believe they have fully found that which their Souls have been seeking even when they have but felt a slight glow of that Light of their own Divinity. These many are inspired and uplifted as succeeding slight illuminings gradually

transform them into beings who have become aware of their own inner selves.

DO YOU KNOW WHAT YOU AND ARE LOOKING FOR?

You must realize it is because the few who seek never know just what it is for which they search that we have to continue to make its meaning clear to you so that you will better comprehend the importance of the lessons yet to come. There are extremely few, if any, who have true idea in the meaning of higher "knowledge" for that can come only from thinking toward the cosmic inner immortal mind-self as differing from the conclusions which are recognized as knowledge which come from outer-sensing by the mortal brain-self. In this respect the human race is still in infancy and comprehension of what I just now presented is all but totally lacking. The "intelligentsia" simply continues to effort to define all as scientific physical expression and avoids Spiritual Truth as if it ranked in danger to the plagues of ancient times. You are bombarded with "proof" through visible effects rather than invisible **CAUSE**. The institutions of "higher" learning sink ever deeper and deeper into the trap of limited and binding understanding. Once exposed to a full course of brainwashing the student comes forth unable to truly **LEARN** anything except the partial truths and garbage thrust upon his physical brain. As long as you seek Truth in the opposite direction you can never find it unless you pass "go" and come back around in the cycle wherein it confronts you. You can even make effort and miss it on the return half of the cycle in point.

Messengers come and present Truth to you, i.e., Esu who you called "Jesus" and all the great teachers of all time have told you "I and My Father are **ONE**." Also, "The Father dwells within." He also said, "What I can do you can also do--and more." These messages with one meaning have been repeated in every language from the very onset of man. The great teachers **ALL** spoke this very clearly and told mankind, in their separate ages, exactly where to find God and His Heaven. But what has man

done? He still perceives the concept of "heaven" and "God" as being up there somewhere or "somewhere out there!".

CHRIST'S VISIT

"Christ" is not a person; Christness is a STATE OF BEING. So, even ignoring that fact we can speak of the reason for ones coming to teach the "Christ" realization. The "Christ" was sent as MAN to save people FROM A BELIEF IN SIN INSTEAD OF FROM SIN. "Sin" is only the falling short of perfection, or, "being in error". As the Light of Intelligence unfolds in man, he will gradually know our universe and God's ways. WE pound upon you constantly in reminding you that we come to work WITH you and not FOR you. You must properly place the fact that sin exists not in nature--there can be no sin in nature for "nature" IS. "Sin" is purely a man-made concept.

Further, as you gain in wisdom you will realize that you cannot sin against God. God cannot be sinned against. Man can sin only against himself by hurting himself or his neighbor. Picture if you will, the ridiculous act of sinning against gravity by defying it or breaking its law. He would certainly HURT HIMSELF in the foolishness but there is no way he can hurt gravity and therefore gravity would surely have no reason for being wrathful about the action. These early conceptions of many will gradually disappear as higher spiritual knowledge and God-awareness come into the human comprehension. God is inviolate law which no man can hurt or sin against. It is not possible.

WHAT ARE YOU HEADED INTO?

It is not enough to simply become "aware" of God's presence for the fulfillment of any Man. It is the desire for attainment of Knowing IN presence and expression that awareness. However, you cannot get to the point of expression of knowing--without the "how-to" and "why" of the journey.

History ever repeats itself and political corruption ever rears its ugly presence to put down mankind. But this too must be reflected in the subject at point for these present decades are a fo-

cus point where the repercussion of centuries of man's ignorance of his own spiritual nature are necessarily coming to fruition. These are the years when Man as a whole must decide which way he will go--this means that each individual expressing being must decide. Where will you head into your expected and perceived "future"? At present you are headed for a probable annihilation of the greater portion of your race and it appears most probable that it will be through massive nuclear war and pulsed weaponry. Man has learned to "misuse" even the prana energy (life energy) of the universal electric wave to destroy and dissipate the very substance of physical matter.

ARE YOU CIVILIZED?

Can any of you who have the courage to look at your civilization squarely in confrontation say that the world is united into one brotherhood of men who love and serve one another? It even brings a laugh to your lips at the ridiculousness of the concept. This "New World/One World Order" is presented to "sound good" but even in its verbal presentation the mammoth gaps of truth are evident. These ones of this new "order" plan to enslave the masses, terminate billions and rule through Elite terror and horror. Also, can one rightly say that man's love of culture and ethical practices indicates that he has arrived at a high state of intelligence? Does the display of rape and incest--even into your very art galleries where homosexuality is exploited and portrayed by legislative law and the hard-metal rock noise that lauds Satan and evil show growth into **deserving fulfillment with the higher cultures of the Cosmos and Universe?**

Following this thought even further, who dares, with honesty, to affirm that the **might-over-right, survival-of-the-strongest principle of the jungle has become obsolete because of the higher educational and spiritual unfoldment of the God-like men of today?** Look to the North, South, East and West and then answer the above question. Look around your globe and into the practices of mass slavery and subjugation of the spirit of man in war-desiring nations to gain power and control through naked greed. Dear ones, you cannot even protect

yourselves--the enemy has devoured your soul **FROM WITHIN**. *Look still deeper into the hearts of the so-called peace-loving nations who fear their enemies, and ascertain whether or not they did themselves create their enemies by being their own enemies. Also, ask deadly enemies WHY they now become "friends". Go look yourself in the face in your mirror and see what is REALLY staring back at you.* Does that which you see reflected bring joy or pain to your conscience--providing you still have a conscience.

CHARACTERISTICS OF A GODLY SOCIETY

Your societies reflect a pretty shoddy reflection, students. And yet, is this a true picture or is it not? If this picture be in truth, what **RIGHT** have you to feel that you are a highly civilized, highly advanced and cultured people? Further, **what right have YOU to assume that YOUR "civilized" world teachings are right teachings?** Who are you to thrust your selves onto others to enforce them to experience in YOUR image? Ah, but it always comes down to political manipulations, does it not?

The facts are that a highly cultured intelligent civilization would be a peaceful and happy one where each person's first consideration would be for the welfare of every other person. ***Is your present world THAT kind of place?*** A highly cultured and intelligent world would have human values as first in every being's heart and material values only incidental. Enmity would be missing in the overpowering of friendship and brotherhood.

The "Christ" **will come again to Earth** in the Christ-consciousness within **EVERY** man, and that coming shall be from the Kingdom of Heaven *within* man. All men will come to the point some day in which it is recognized and comprehended that this is how it shall be. Christ is not going to come in a flaming cloud as you are told--to simply rapture away the myriads of those who wash themselves in the blood of a man you murdered 2000 years ago. Neither shall **HE** come in a tiny chariot to land in a tiny spot while the whole of the rest of the peoples of the world would miss of it. **ALL** men have "Christ" conscious

teachers now and prior to now--if they but listen. No singular "person" shall have the magnificence of the **SPIRIT** of **ALL**.

There truly **IS** a "bridge to infinity" but, friends, you are going to have to be on the right road or you will miss the bridge. Do you search so hard for that bridge--that you forget to check your map for the correct roadway? Ponder it.

To understand and use that bridge you are going to have to come into understanding of the universal order and the substance of which the universe is created--for you, too, are created in like manner from identical substance. May you come to understand that which **IS**.

CHAPTER 9

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., JULY 11 1993 8:45 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 329

SUN., JULY 11, 1993

EZ-7-11

This may not mean a thing to anyone save Dharma but we need our "moments" also. The "EZ" means that we start on the last volume of the **THIRD** time **THROUGH** the alphabet. The computer codes go as in "EZ-07-11-01: How many books does that make in 48 months? Well, readers, that means that this one little lady has written a full volume (separate from other duties) at the rate of more than 1.6 a month (about 400 pages of publishable material). Could YOU do it? Along with supplying material for a now-averaging 40-60 page paper? How about adding in 3-4 court sessions (average) a month? OK, let's now add an average of 3 3-4 hour meetings a month, speaking for ME. Still with me?? In addition, she does all the things every other person does to keep body and soul together! This is also in addition to the **CONSTANT** barrage of insulting lawsuits from George Green, et al. In the same period she has had her home confiscated, bankrupted twice and awaits the next eviction. The date "7-11" is simply an enjoyable coincidence.

This is not, however, the real reason I speak of it here. It is for yours and hers recognition that without higher input, choices and guidance--**THIS IS AN IMPOSSIBLE FEAT OF ACCOMPLISHMENT**. As assaults, insults, personal arrows and degrading accusations are thrown at her--even to the point of Federal imprisonment--she loses perspective--as must you all. She cannot see the forest for all those confounded trees in the way. Then, on top of this, precious ones write and offer such wonderful help, others don't know what to do with the offer and it gets lost in the daily 2-feet of other "stuff" to the side of the desk.

This is certainly not to cause her to turn inward and get on a self-pity kick. We need to stop and look at what we do and have accomplished. We, in addition to this, have projects **APPROVED FOR FUNDING** in the neighborhood of \$243 million dollars **TIMES TWO!** This funding is **DIRECTLY** the result of our work! This means that there has been **TEAMWORK** of incredible magnitude. **INCREDIBLE MAGNITUDE**. You have **ALREADY** perfected the "miracle", precious ones--you ones **ARE** the miracle. Furthermore--it has been **TEAMWORK SANS THE USUAL HOOPLA AND GROUPIE SETTING**. You have teamed your corporations, your personal services through your business, produced unequaled, incomparable, information resource. You have, further, you little handful of separate individuals, learned your lessons well and have established a magnificent business base for the receiving of project funds in order to protect them from assault.

I won't take time here to name each and all who participate--for it would be ungracious to even consider such a venture. There are so many of you "out-there" who made contributions of every sort into this journey and I would not leave out a single one of you for I cherish you beyond my words of expression.

I just want you to **SEE** in a small way that **ONE** can do much as another and another take up the **WORD** and use it as the sword of progress--cutting in many directions, the bog of red-tape, social egotism and bend to the task. Moreover, every heart involved is filled to the pouring over with gratitude and love and joy--**JUST TO BE ALLOWED PARTICIPATION**--even in the most humble way. No one is above another to the extent that it is difficult to get anyone to step forward in leadership roles to take the pounding of the world. It is fine, for in the way we have structured things--**EACH** has responsibility and each has a "business" to run and **EACH** is as incredibly important as another. This is for all you readers also--**WITHOUT YOU TO RECEIVE AND SCATTER ON--THE WORDS WOULD FALL SILENTLY MUTE IN THE PILES OF ALREADY UNSEEN GREAT TRUTHS**.

I ask that you please be kind--as this lady is doing all she can without shattering. She has not had a full day off in over 5 years and doubles or triples her load on weekends and holidays while the place is quiet and empty--she wrote for some 17 hours just in the last couple of days, "wrapping" TWO JOURNALS to move on to "press".

Our other team-members have searched tirelessly for less expensive press. The JOURNALS are coming out so quickly that we must reduce the price and yet numbers of sales do not vary very much so that there is no way to even begin to meet expenses. HOWEVER, the team has located a press that will print them at a much better cost if we get higher numbers of copies. This means that the material, as always, is camera-ready to the press, etc. We shall be able, however, in the future to reduce the cost again. We cannot tell by how much at this writing--but ones are working on it now.

I do ask that you not "compare" unfavorably with the expense of other books we recommend as reading for you must consider such a book as, for example, Stich's as being much longer in content than we effort to bring forth as JOURNALS. You cannot well compare spinach and bananas.

RUSSELL'S BOOKS

I don't really know exactly what to do about books such as Walter Russell's two which we recommend--for we have NO CONTROL WHATSOEVER over those volumes and no communication even as to offering. I believe, however, that the price they will ask at US&P will probably be as fair as most other books on the market. What I would most like to see happen out of all this is that we can somehow work together so that the scientific portion of their claimed material can be simply utilized by us to bring you forward in understanding of HOW THINGS REALLY ARE! I have no wish to get involved in any manner whatsoever with their "metaphysical" direction--either way. We do not ever want to use another's projection without honor and credit--but neither can the resource of "the way it IS" be kept from the masses. It would be far, far better to not have

to "try" such a thing in the courts of destruction (vs. the courts of construction).

Is there legal case of positive nature in our instance? Of course. Dr. Walter Russell wrote his most remarkable material as a gift to mankind before he ever heard of Lao or any Institute or University. His most credible work, of which we are interested, was GIVEN to PRINCETON UNIVERSITY as a gift. The copyrights were LATER reclaimed. Both Lao and Walter are now deceased. Russell was 77-years of age when he divorced his wife of 55 years (and married Lao the minute his divorce was final--it made headlines from Nevada to New York). Lao was less than half Walter's age and the reclaiming process began at that point. We have no objection and we wish no input into their business arrangements or that of the succeeding parties. However, the "truth" cannot be kept from the scientific use of mankind to which it was originally given. It may well be that these people can keep "Doris" from ever again writing the NAME--but the Lighted Truth shall "out" for it will be given forth to others to whom there is no recognition from this port.

COMMANDER CONGRATULATES NON GROUP

This morning I tell her that it will be "EZ" to continue--we both know that it will not be so. But we know that by one paragraph (one word, one letter)--at a time we get there and, as we look back--we find greatness has been accomplished. It makes the day a bit brighter to see the floodlights we FEW have turned on against the darkness. If we wrote no more from this day forward--we will have left the playing field bright enough for the game at hand. But you must look to the "spark" to realize it is the "first step" that makes the journey possible. And to my team, I bend my knee in humble appreciation. The way has been strewn with shattered glass shards, painful growing, separations and individual needs to grow beyond what any one thought possible in self. But as the play has unfolded--is it not wondrous what has evolved in the very essence of "living"? That which was "searching" and boring--is no more--if nothing more, you have not the "time" to be bored if you are doing your work--and if you do not do YOUR work, the "next in line" can-

not do his and so on it goes. Man **MUST** function in individual **RESPONSIBILITY** but also in teamwork and in **GOOD BUSINESS** to succeed. This is not **JUST THE JOURNEY TO GOD--THIS IS THE WAY ALL THINGS MUST BE**. Can we make a "difference"? Oh **foolish** question--**WE HAVE MADE INFINITE DIFFERENCE!** **EACH** assuming responsibility of task and a unity of purpose--**WE HAVE CREATED A MIRACLE!** Salu.

WE NEED TO LOOK AT "TODAY"

There are things upon you today--just in America--which boggle the senses. I have to dwell on this place for this is the place in which I work. I intend no slight to any nation or any person or people. We must each serve wherein our duty lies and examples can best be given and foundations laid for meaningful change.

The best and most obvious examples are "behind the visible" but are making headlines around the globe so the examples are meaningful in every part of the nations.

Let us run down through a few things you **MUST NOT MISS!**

IRAQ/BAHRAIN

Under the cover of so-called inspection teams being thwarted ("possibly") in Iraq--what have "they" **PULLED ON YOUR DISTRACTED EYES?** The most sophisticated teams of "inspectors" have fled Iraq after less than two days saying they don't "think" they will get cooperation for sealing facilities and blah, blah, blah. **NO**, dear world citizens, this is **THE** cover. Massive plans are laid forth in Somalia (go look at the maps) and other places in the area. **THE TEAM LEAVING IRAQ IS NOW IN BAHRAIN--BUSH'S PERSONAL KINGDOM OF OIL AND GOLD.**

A friend of an immediate "editor" here just called from Ft. Polk in Louisiana and asked for some **CONTACTs** because a top ranking **GENERAL** had come through and gathered the troops

and told them to be prepared for full-out **WAR** at "**ANY MINUTE**". He wanted to know, "What the hell is goin' on?"

SAXES VS. FIDDLES

Caesar may well have "fiddled" while Rome burned, citizens of the world--but your great farceful leader is playing that metal contraption of noise making, a saxophone, while the whole of the world awaits ignition!

The trouble in North Korea alone can bring you into full-bore nuclear war!

RON BROWN

You all recognize that name--this black politician who has had his ups and downs and is one of the Insiders that Clinton put in first after saying he would have no Insiders. Well, it is now **PROVEN** that he (**RON BROWN**) personally took a **\$700,000** bribe from the Vietnamese. This means that all **POWs** were bought off for total destruction for a bunch of promises, gold and deceit. Does this mean that the prisoners are now "dead"? Most of them--**BUT**, don't undersell the power of such hostage holding and blackmail--**a LOT OF THEM WAIT THEIR HIGHER VALUE PRICE ON THE MARKET. WHAT WILL YOU DO FOR THESE SOLDIERS OF YOUR NATION?** We'll see!

FLOODS AND OTHER TERRORS

You look at the pictures of the Mississippi flooding and ram-paging down through the heart of America and you cannot imagine in your wildest dreams what you do **NOT** see.

Suppose that New Madrid **FAULT** goes?? With all that water flooding down the midsection of your nation--it would cause a chasm to match the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.

If it doesn't go? The ground is saturated from the rains and the crops are all but destroyed. But therein lies only a small prob-

lem. Does anyone remember Typhoid Mary? The waters have backed up into the sewage plants and the drinking water is totally infected with no known means to get it under control--and more rain coming.

Does anyone think, further, it interesting that they also had hail in sizes as big as softballs in Iowa yesterday? WHAT DOES IT TAKE TO CONFIRM THE PROPHECIES, CHELAS?

CHINESE AND ASIANS

Do you really think it is an ACCIDENT that the multitudes of Asians are flocking into your nation's borders and waters? It has NOTHING to do with immigration. DO YOU REALLY THINK IT WILL HELP TO OFFLOAD THEM INTO MEXICO? Right now the immigration of illegal emigrants is out of control from Mexico AND WHEN THE NAFTA agreement is finished--there will be NO BORDERS! DOES ANYONE REMEMBER ALL THE ASIANS WE HAVE TOLD YOU ABOUT PRIOR TO NOW--IN MEXICO? REMEMBER THE COMMUNIST TANKS, ETC., ALONG THE MEXICAN BORDER AND THE INFILTRATORS? REMEMBER THE CAMBODIANS, ETC., STATIONED ALONG THE BRIDGES OF THE MISSISSIPPI RIVER? Goodness, citizens, shake your heads and wipe your eyes--YOU ARE IN THE MIDDLE OF IT!

Does God work for YOU more than for the Asians? NO! Worse, unthinking chelas, YOU FLAUNT EVIL IN THE FACE OF GOD AT EVERY TURN AND OPPORTUNITY. You are as Sodom and Gomorrah with the writhing masses of blind, evil, and satanic humanity engaged in every wicked and unrighteous act imagined by corrupted mankind. You now send your young "straight" Special Forces men into the dens of the Gays to PROTECT THEM AND THEIR "LIFESTYLE". Acts of unimagined debasement are now a publicly-guaranteed "right" of this "special" group. Acts which are against your laws for public display of heterosexual citizens--are now protected at gunpoint by your young specially-trained enforcers. More interesting--the protectors are required to come from what

is called the "straight" forces. Does there seem to be **anything** WRONG in this setting?

NO--GOD DOES NOT LOVE YOU MORE SIMPLY BECAUSE YOU ARE "AMERICAN"--IF ANYTHING, YOU EMIGRANTS WHO DISPLACED GOD'S PEOPLE ON THIS CONTINENT--ARE IN GREAT DISFAVOR WITH THE "FATHER" CREATOR. THERE IS GOING TO BE A HOUSECLEANING TO END THEM ALL, CHELAS, AND YOU HAD BEST GET READY FOR IT IS ON ITS WAY.

GIFTS FOR RUSSIA, LOANS FOR U.S. FARMERS

While Mr. Clinton and Mr. Bentsen gave away billions of dollars to Russia and every other place on the map--did you perchance note that the "government" is going to now offer some "low-interest" loans to the destroyed masses in the wake of the water-flows? Good grief: interest to the already totally devastated with no way to repay such funds--so there goes hundreds of thousands of acres of land and other property to the Elite at the stroke of a pen.

DID YOU NOTICE BENTSEN?

Did anyone take note of the fact that at the Right Hand of Clinton at EVERY meeting function in Japan and at all special conferences--WAS YOUR SECRETARY OF TREASURY, BENTSEN--DOING THE ACTUAL NEGOTIATIONS! This is the SAME SECRETARY OF TREASURY WHO IS PAID BY THE INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND AND WORKS SOLELY FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER, UNITED NATIONS GOVERNMENT.

Now, little boy Clinton will further distract your attention while business is rounded up in the Asian sector--by vacationing in Hawaii with his "family". He will further insult the veterans of your wondrous nation by such crass things as honor-guards at the sunken ships in Pearl Harbor. Does this not bring tears within the hearts of those who valiantly served and died in a DELIBERATE AND PRE-KNOWN ASSAULT UPON UN-

SUSPECTING AMERICANS IN HAWAII? Are you not incensed at the view of waving American flags and military bands giving homage to the traitors and treasonists?

YOU WHO WALK WITH GOD

Believe me, chelas, Space Cadets have NOTHING to do with this story. Forget hot-rod silver streaks and magic ascension chariots. Do you not SEE that if you are not RIGHT with GOD--you are doomed? If not this month, then next year or the next or the next? There is no magic elixir, no invisibility powder, no hocus-pocus, no hey-diddle-diddling, YOU ARE GOING TO GET RIGHT WITH GOD OR YOU ARE NOT GOING TO MAKE IT.

Yes it is doomy and gloomy--just as bad as the masses wish to make it. But within every dark room there can be the candle which lights the way--for in the same scenario is the other plot unfolding--for there is ALSO GLORY IN THE UNFOLDING--BUT IT WILL BE WITH GOD--NO OTHER!

But is this an awful journey? YES! It IS absolutely terrifying and MOST who are experiencing here will ONLY KNOW THE TERROR--few will express the GLORY. Are you not glad that you have input and CAN KNOW--and can be given into the expression of the GLORY? Is the passage not now becoming worthy of the labors and awakening?

NATIVE AMERICANS

I have another bit of bad news for you who stole and thieved the very culture from your Red brother in this wondrous nation once free and HIS. You put him off on reservations and places unworthy of man or beast. Guess what, spoiled little greed-mongers: HE WILL SURVIVE AND THOSE PLACES ARE DESTINED TO RISE ABOVE ALL THINGS THRUST UPON THEM--AND HE SHALL WATCH FROM HIS MOUNTAINS AND ACROSS THE PLAINS AS "HIS" NATION IS CLEANSED.

And, as those times fall upon the lands--so will those brothers and sisters and children of God, again bring forth the Oral Tradition Truths and, if you remaining ones are "nice", THEY MAY LET YOU SHARE WITH THEM, THEIR RECLAIMED PLACES. My "Eagles" will have done their work, the white, the golden and the Quetzal of great beauty and infinity will soar again through the heavens. Again the buffalo will flourish on the new lands and GOD WILL SMILE UPON HIS CREATION.

You think Dharma writes a fantasy? How about Little Crow? NO, students, no fantasies this time of evolvment--the WHOLE of the play is being remembered. True prophecies come from the simple REMEMBERING of how it WAS.

I SUGGEST YOU GET PREPARED!

Does this mean that the "Indians" will rise up against this nation? They won't HAVE TO.

Why are these ancient "natives" and so-called but mislabeled "Indians" never mentioned in the *Bibles* OR in the historic placements in the books--save in passing? Because they always were, always ARE and always will be. They are remnants of that which is alpha and omega--they are the "beginning" and the "ending". They are the offspring of a living Creator and a living Mother (Nature). The rest of you are evolved invaders--and color doesn't have a damned thing to do with it.

We have many who ask about "friendship" and "do you know Little Crow?" And "Little Crow, do you know - -?" Chelas, forget this superficial nonsense. Know each other? The bonding between these eagles is not of this plane. Of course they "know" each other--as human beings stumbling down the roadway of this transgression of a life-span. But the bonding of infinity and purpose--direction and Source are infinite. Each has a service--an offering which was offered in the final act of this wondrous "play"--just as each of you have your individual purpose in the bringing of the whole back into the ONE. If YOU cannot recognize the HIGHER BONDING--you have little

promise of accomplishment of that which you THINK you are seeking.

As we bring forth these things of "recording" you had best be looking beyond and heeding the sharings of such as Little Crow: *"Ain't none of us going to hell, ain't none of us going to heaven. What we are doing is going into the infinity of our being, the infinity of our creation, which is energy--energy and that's it. Energy has always existed, always shall exist and will continue to exist whether we have that realization or not...."*

AHO!

CHAPTER 10

REC #3 HATONN

FRI., JULY 23, 1993 2:16 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 341

FRI., JULY 23, 1993

WHAT IS LUMINON?

It is questions of this nature which cause me to have valid evidence on MY SIDE that you NEED the information given in the PLEIADES CONNECTION series and the scientific work we presented from Dr. Walter Russell and which is still in litigation to the point that my scribe would stop her work even if mankind NEVER got the needed information to reclaim his world.

You have to understand that "ordinary science" does not accept Dr. Russell's work--except in the TOP SECRET LABORATORIES OF THE ELITE.

One of the most important things given to Russell "by God" was a perfecting of the Mendeleef tables of elements.

First you must realize that the "elements" are arranged in "OCTAVES" which denote frequency (character), etc., of the specific element. In other words, the basis of all "octaves" will be the "keynote" of rest from which the octave springs to express the idea which lies with the magnetic stillness of that keynote. For instance, the fulcrum of the wave of musical octaves is its keynote from which all tonal changes in the octave are mathematically calculated in wave frequencies and volume. That keynote is always in one's consciousness whether or not that note is being sounded. In other words, again, it is the balance of its octave.

I do not intend to get into this more deeply at this writing for I simply ask you "What is luminon?"

So, you don't know?

LUMINON!

Luminon is no more important than any other element but since I am going to offer a news item on the "thing" then you need to know what it is, for goodness sakes. Further, however, I cannot tell you what is luminon without referring to the work of Dr. Russell at which point I risk court contempt charges against Dharma. This is a totally unacceptable situation in which to find yourself as clerk for a professional scientist. So you will simply have to accept my word that "luminon" is an element which is found at the -2 1/2 level in the Fourth Octave with a fulcrum balance point of helium as its inert gas. You must understand that the "Mendeleef tables" NEVER HAD ALL THE ELEMENTS LISTED FOR THEY WERE NOT ALL KNOWN AT THE TIME.

I would have this to offer my secretary, however, as she feels lost and helplessly caught in between dimensions and arguments--think how Russell felt constantly, as did Tesla who was considered more "nuts" than reasonable. The interesting thing is that these ones get labeled "eccentric" but Dharma gets labeled a plagiarist in contempt of court.

Since I am barred from giving Russell's work--I can only offer what was printed about him at the time of his sojourn there. Unfortunately, some of the clippings, all (I believe) of which come from the *NEW YORK TIMES*, have no dates as we only have "copies" of the papers in point and date-headings are not present in most cases but the sender (Dave) has dated the publications for us.

This first article was published July 29, 1923:

HE'D MAKE FORD RICH AND WOMEN PRETTY

New York Artist Wants manufacturer to Turn His Chemists Loose on "Luminon".

GLOWS LIKE A SUNSET

"New Element": Would Do a Lot of Other Things if Developed, Says Discoverer.

The discovery of a new principle which should enable scientists to find an entirely new element, "luminon," is claimed by Walter Russell, real estate operator and artist, 366 Madison Avenue, in an open letter to Henry Ford, made public yesterday. **[H: Doesn't sound to me like Mr. Russell was trying to hide this information!]** Mr. Russell advised the automobile manufacturer to put his chemists to work to find "luminon," which he says exists in coal and copper and which he suggests should "yield not only a vast fortune for you but give immortality to those of your chemists who find it."

The letter of Mr. Russell in part follows:

"This new element should be abundantly found locked up in coal or copper ore, or wherever zinc, gallium, arsenic, tin, antimony, lead, bismuth and any phosphoric or nitrogenous compounds are found. In luminon lies the solution of **the cold light problem** which shall be the light of the future. **[H: A-hum-n-n, BUT OUR BOOKS AND EXPLANATIONS ARE BANNED!]** The cold light magnetically radiated by means of luminon will make women very beautiful to look upon because of the absence of **red** and **orange** rays. Its color will be delightfully amber green, that marvelous saffron glow which follows the setting sun, just that color which all women realize enhances their beauty without the artificial touch.

"The principle involved is an unknown one and involves a high knowledge of the **causes of electricity and magnetism beyond that of even the great experts of today**. Therefore I will not confuse this letter by attempting to explain it here even simply.

"The principle is thoroughly familiar to me, and when I make it known it will open up chemical and electrical possibilities heretofore undreamed of. Especially will it simplify long dis-

tance communication and lengthen wireless range. **[II: Still doesn't sound like he is trying to hide his work from all of you--or even this secretary!]**

"This may seem like an amazing statement for a man to make who is professionally known as an artist and who is not even known in science. I am ready, however, to make good on still more amazing statements than this.

PRESENT "COLD LIGHT" ATTEMPTS FUTILE

"Attempts now being made to produce 'cold light' will fail commercially because they are based on absolutely wrong electro-magnetic principles and the effects produced are deathly and hideous. Cold light produced this way transforms the rosy flesh of a woman into that of a corpse in appearance.

"The new element I shall describe is one of six for which seats await at the family table of the elements between hydrogen and helium. Three of these six elements should be found abundantly in coal, also one other, a new inert gas, which I have named 'hydron' because it immediately precedes hydrogen in the table of the elements having an atomic weight of approximately .9, while the hydrogen atom is given as 1.008.

"In all there are 131 to 133 distinct and separate elements, all of which I have charted and found a place for at the family table. Twenty-five are beyond hydrogen, six follow hydrogen and nine are beyond uranium.

"I am not only ready to prove the existence of all these but also to demonstrate conclusively that there can be no more, for the last one, 'omeganon', closes the door to the cycle which has its beginning at absolute zero and in 'alphanon' and ending in absolute equilibrium in 'omeganon'.

"To prophesy the existence of an undiscovered element seems strange to the uninitiated, but to the chemist or physicist the evidences of their existence are often as clear as the footprints of animals are to the hunter and woodsman.

"Because hydrogen is the only element which has no alpha particle nuclei it is not considered a 'regular feller' among the elements and the six empty seats have aroused not much concern.

WHERE LUMINON REALLY BELONGS

"'Luminon' will take her seat four places to the right of hydrogen at the table, with three intervening. This will bring her in the nitrogen group, hydrogen series, hydron octave. (Note: I name each octave series by the inert gas which precedes it.) **[II: This will have "helium" as its fulcrum keynote.]** It will be strongly electro-negative. Its atomic weight will approximate 2.90. Its atomic volume will be about one-fourth the hydrogen atom. Its conductivity will be very high.

"You may justly ask what footprints or other indications lead me to believe in the presence of these particular animals in the forest, and more particularly 'luminon'. If a hunter sees rabbit holes and bear tracks near a heap of feathers and bones he will not attribute all three to the rabbit. He will be certain of the presence of three distinct animals whose separate characteristics he is perfectly familiar with.

"The facts revealed to me by the 'footprints of luminon' in spectrum lines taught me the secret of the fire-fly, for the ability of the fire-fly or any other light-giving animal is due solely to their ability to store this gas within themselves and excite its luminosity at will.

TAKES ISSUE WITH MODERNISTS

"The electro-magnetic process which they use will be made clear when I make known my discovery of causes of positive and negative electricity and magnetism, also when I take issue with the modernists on their electro-magnetic theory of light as being waves in the ether.

"I shall then show that Newton was right in saying that light is corpuscular. I shall then show that **ether waves are non-existent because the ether, as understood, is non-existent.**"

Mr. Russell says it is quite possible to make a complete chart of the trail of "luminon" because "in helium it fairly sings its presence in the green line of wave length 4922.1 which is about 83 on Bunson's chart," and that there are evidences of it in one of the "triple green lines of neon". **[H: Here I have an example and question to ask of the learned lawyers and judges. Mr. Russell utilized Bunson's chart (this is also the man after which the Bunson 'burner' was labeled). Because Walter used this information and printed it, using Mr. Bunson's chart--does this MAKE WALTER RUSSELL A PLAGIARIST? Well, the court deemed Dharma a plagiarist because she offered the charts and diagrams of Mr. Russell in science ONLY. Would this not seem "unfair"? Even the study course available was such that it had no valid copyright and from that ONLY scientific information was offered. No information from the theories of metaphysics as offered by Lao were utilized AT ALL and that was specifically stated in the documents themselves. So be your judicial system and integrity of modern man.]**

The real estate operator warns Mr. Ford that the latter's chemists in looking for the new element "undoubtedly will confuse it with nitrogen because its strongest character lines in the green have been mistaken for nitrogen."

Mr. Russell says that "luminon" will show weakly in the red or orange and strongly in the blue and ultra-violet, and ends his letter by telling Mr. Ford:

"If I were not engaged in a work of more immediate need for civilization than this I personally would search for 'luminon'."

* * *

Does this not sound as if Mr. Russell was working on things to GIVE TO MANKIND? "If I were not engaged in a work of

more immediate need for civilization than this I personally...." I'm sorry, Dharma, I can give you no explanation as to the incredible bashing along your journey.

NEW YORK TIMES, JULY 21, 1930
(63 years ago day prior to yesterday!)

ARTIST CHALLENGES NEWTONIAN THEORY

Head of Society of Arts and Sciences Writing Book Revising Other Scientific Principles.

PRESENT IDEAS "PRIMITIVE"

Walter Russell Promises to Disprove in Series of Pamphlets Many Accepted Beliefs.

Walter Russell, artist and president of the Society of Arts and Sciences, announced yesterday the publication by him at his own expense of the first of a series of sixteen pamphlets to embody his speculations about the universe and the constitution of matter, which, he says, differ radically from many commonly accepted scientific beliefs. He further announced that he intends to send the first pamphlet, dealing with the "cyclic theory of continuous motion, or the Russell genero-radiative concept," to "leading scientists throughout the world". **[H: Still doesn't sound as if he doesn't want his work spread around liberally.]**

According to Mr. Russell, "The fundamentals of science are so hopelessly wrong and so contrary to nature that nothing but a major surgical operation upon the present primitive beliefs can ever put them in line for a workable cosmogenic synthesis."

Newton's mathematically proved principle that if the orbital motions of the planets were stopped they would fall into the sun is among those challenged by Mr. Russell, who claims that an experiment conducted by him with a "miniature model of the solar system" convinces him that no such thing would happen.

Mr. Russell denies the universally accepted law that "like charges repel and opposite charges attract each other: "If this were true," he asks, "why is it that positive and negative poles of a bar magnet are at its opposite ends, as far as they can get away from each other, instead of being together in the middle, as they should be logically if the law were true?"

Mr. Russell launches into further speculations which he promises to "prove" in his succeeding fifteen pamphlets. "Many new metals," he writes, "of great value to industry can be secured by understanding nature's simple but hitherto unknown principles. An ocean steamship like the Leviathan could produce her own fuel at negligible cost from sea water in a machine no larger than a newspaper printing press. Carbon metal could be developed with a tensile strength double that of Bessemer steel. Silicon steel will become an ideal structural steel, with more than double its present strength, and very much cheaper, because of the unlimited supply of sand, than iron ore." [H: Ooops! Looks like we are getting there doesn't it? And what would this do to the big industrial corporations dealing in all the nasty other stuff? Now, I think we may be reaching into the can of worms! You-the-people are not SUPPOSED TO HAVE ANYTHING, REMEMBER?!]

Several years ago Mr. Russell figured in the news by writing to Henry Ford suggesting that he put his chemists to work isolating "luminon" from coal, a substance that, Russell said, would make Ford rich and women beautiful." In 1926, he printed privately "The Universal One", embodying his present theories, which scientists looked upon with disfavor. [H: Ah, indeed, but WE referred to that original uncopyrighted MANUSCRIPT and it is deemed plagiarism and copyright infringement--by a group formed long AFTER the presentation to the public of this information. Lao is credited with the total changes brought about in Russell's life, forming The Walter Russell Foundation in 1948 (Russell was near 80-years-of-age) and in 1957 (Russell would have now been near 90 years-of-age) EVERYTHING CHANGED, the University of Science and Philosophy was formed and the Russell Foundation dropped. Lao and her new benefactors from the

Elite lineage such as Brookings Institute took control of ALL of Walter's work. As for unfair competition? They state in 1958 that they had "Over 50,000 students and readers in many countries, embracing all races and religions." I find this most interesting that a court of law (Federal Court) would rule "unfair competition" when there have, in this place, been no organized anything--and never even 1,500 subscribers to the paper which does not even break even nor does it accept paid advertising! Yet, this too, is considered "contemptuous" just by the mentioning of this information.]

* * *

The next is from August 3, 1930, *New York Times*:

SCIENTIST AND ARTIST DISPUTE NEWTON AND KEPLER FINDINGS

Dr. Jackson Sees Something Profane in Mr. Russell's Attack on Laws of Science. [H: In other words, if it "differs" from professed "the way it is"--it is profane? Yes indeed, the world must still be flat and the universe revolves around planet earth Terra Shan.]

To the Editor of The New York Times:

The *TIMES* of July 21 contains an article stating that Walter Russell challenges the Newtonian theory of gravitation.

This artist, who is admittedly NOT A SCIENTIST, goes on to say that "the fundamentals of science are so hopelessly wrong and so contrary to nature, that nothing but a major surgical operation upon the present primitive beliefs can ever put them in line for a workable cosmogenetic synthesis."

Disregarding all of his other claims it seems to me that it would be more fitting for an artist of Mr. Russell's acknowledged distinction in his own field, to remain in it and not go trespassing on "ground which even angels fear to tread."

For nearly three hundred years no one, not even a scientist, has had the temerity to question Newton's laws of gravitation. **[H: WHY?]** Such an act on the part of a scientist would be akin to blasphemy, and for an artist to commit such an absurdity is, to treat it kindly, an evidence of either misguidance or crass ignorance of the enormity of his act.

[H: Dharma, right now, says that if she knew all this BEFORE she would never have scribed for me because it looks like Mr. Russell is some stupid oaf who crosses the accepted norm of the centuries and, right or wrong, would at best, be controversial--something she doesn't like under any circumstances! But, to write books on something she doesn't understand, by one she never heard of and end up like this either represents her total insanity (a pleading perhaps in court?) or TRUTH! She KNOWS that whatever Hatonn may or may not be--he is a busybody with the TRUTH and responding to the prayers of mankind--giving her a gross headache in the process! So be it, chela, rewards ALWAYS flow in "kind" in their proper sequence! In school she did poorly in Physics but was remarkable in Chemistry. How else can it be for you time-travelers--you KNOW the teachings are NOT CORRECT! It will all make sense some day.]

THE PERFECT LAWS

There are some things which we, in our profession, hold sacred and believe to be unalterable fundamentals, because they are the whole truth, to which nothing can be added nor subtracted from.

The Newtonian laws of gravitation and Kepler's three immortal laws are considered perfect laws.

The *TIMES* article states that in his book "The Russell Genero-Radiative Concept", now just issued, and in fifteen more to follow, he is going down the line and rip the other immutable laws up the back. Newton gets his first; then, I presume, he will have the temerity to have a go at Kepler.

I will pass over the other promised reforms, such as his attempt to change the fundamental law of electro-dynamics from "like charges repel" to just the opposite. They are not worthy of serious thought, so let him tear at them uselessly to his heart's content. No one will in the least mind or take notice, but when it comes to our sacred laws I say "hands off"

John E. Jackson
New York, July 28, 1930

MR. RUSSELL REPLIES

To the Editor of the New York Times:

Dr. John E. Jackson's letter to you, a copy of which he graciously forwarded to me (a line of print missing)...Science should be exact, not approximate or inferential.

Just as Newton left out all consideration of the equal and opposite reaction to the attraction of gravitation, which is the repulsion of radiation, so does Kepler leave the other focus of his ellipses out of his consideration. "The sun is one of the foci of planetary elliptical paths," he says; but how about the other one? My friendly critics will of course admit that there are two foci to any elliptical orbit. If one of these foci is important, **why is not the other equally so?**

What is the cause of elliptical orbits if not that some doubly acting force, concentrated at two foci, is exerting its opposite influences on both masses, not on one. For this reason also it is inaccurate, because untrue, to say that the sun is at one of its foci. That infers that the sun's center is one of its foci, which is not true. The true focus, which only happens to be within the sun, because of the sun's huge bulk, is the mutual gravitative center of both sun and planet, or earth and moon.

LAW MERELY LOCAL

If a planet happened to be a big fellow, the focus referred to would be a long way outside of the sun. For this reason, the

law is purely a local one, limited to a solar system, and would not apply to two solar systems or to two bodies of approximately equal mass revolving around each other, as a universal law should apply.

The neglected focus is the mutual center of repulsion which is the lowest point in the pressure gradient between any two masses. These two oppositely acting foci are the controls which determine the orbits of both masses around each other instead of one mass around the other, which was the apparent limit of Kepler's consideration.

Perhaps Dr. Jackson will explain to me why Kepler and Newton, and all who have followed since then, have shirked this other necessary focus and have given us only the perfectly obvious one.

If Newton had watched that apple compose itself from low potential gases and liquids to high potential solids, saw it fall, and still remained on his job watching it decompose back again into low potential gases and vapors as it arose, we might have had a complete law of gravitation which would have been a great aid in putting a much-needed foundation under the feet of science during these intervening centuries.

FAIR TREATMENT ASKED

I am offering again my contribution to what seems to me the un... [H:sorry, a couple of lines again missing]

WALTER RUSSELL
July, 1930

* * *

Enough for this writing and I believe it is enough for today, we have written at least three times daily for this full week and minds and fingers are scrambled. Save out the copies of the articles and we will finish them later.

There is nothing sacred about the theories of Newton or Kepler or Russell. Truth is Truth and all the **arguing about it won't change a thing about it**. Life is sacred, TRUTH is sacred and YOU are sacred--defense of that simply because it is accepted as "sacred" is the most foolish of ALL! Aho.

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., JULY 25, 1993 9:18 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 343

SUN., JULY 25, 1993LET THERE BE LIGHT

In the interest of continuity let us just continue with the printing of articles on the subject of Mr. Walter Russell as appeared in his time, relative to his approach to science subjects, in the *New York Times*. Since our focused interest is toward Mr. Russell's scientific work, at this time, we shall leave alone his approach to metaphysics or philosophy. Nora is working on a "biographical study" of the Life and Times of said Mr. Russell and the University of Science and Philosophy. So, in order to not cause trouble flares with US&P regarding contempt charges against Dharma for writing on the subject, we shall not refer to that at all.

Our only purpose here is to offer public "articles" regarding Russell's subjects as presented. I would, however, ask that these writings of mine AND copies of the copies of the articles themselves be forwarded to Nora for her information. Thank you. For prior articles on this subject please see the writing of July 23, 1993 of which this is simply a continuation.

I have two comments as we enter into this writing which I consider so important as to stop and pre-focus your attention. I am asked why I do not "always" refer to Russell as doctor (Dr.)? Because, even though it is that perhaps US&P and Lao Russell desired the designation to give advanced implication and inference of Earth-based "physical" academic achievement--the only doctorate received EVER by Russell--was an honorary one. I have stated before that "I" may well refer to Russell as "doctor" because of my own RESPECT AND HONOR TO THE MAN IN POINT AND THE KNOWLEDGE THAT SURPASSES

ANY SUCH KNOWLEDGE HELD BY THE PROFESSORS OF ACADEMIA.

Next, you will see that I reprint a lot of the prior article in this writing. Why would I do that? **BECAUSE IT IS ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT LESSONS ANY SCIENTIST OR STUDENT CAN RECEIVE! IN FACT!!** So, we keep our Dr. Young so very busy with his Editorial duties and swamped in every kind of "other" task that he has not time to catch up with the information on "Light" that I have provided FOR him. So, there are some facts which are so important to ANY scientist working henceforth WITH ME AND TEAM, THAT HE MUST BRING THEM TO HIS EYES AND EARS AND ATTENTION WITHOUT CHOICE. HE MUST EDIT THIS WRITING FOR THE PAPER--SO HE WILL GET THIS LESSON WITHOUT FURTHER SEARCHING! HE, NEITHER, PRIOR TO ME, HAD SO MUCH AS HEARD OF WALTER RUSSELL--AND YET HE HOLDS PHDs, OR EQUIVALENTS, IN AT LEAST THREE SCIENTIFIC SUBJECTS. THIS IS WHY DR. YOUNG IS IN THIS LOCATION WITH "US"--FOR THIS SCIENTIFIC ADVENTURE IS HIS PURPOSE--NOT DABBLING IN PRINTED NEWSPAPERS. HE DOES, HOWEVER, NEED TO MAKE SOME OF THE CONTACTS WHICH SHALL COME FROM THIS PAPER--SO BEAR WITH US, ALL OF YOU AS THE CALL GOES FORTH. THANK YOU.

Dr. Young is a young man who has all the ridiculous eccentricities of "habit" as did Tesla, Edison, Einstein, etc. He stays up communing and tinkering, thinking and working ALL NIGHT--and is found to be "absent" most of the daylight hours until "awakening" again toward evening. Does this mean that he "sleeps" all day and is unavailable? Yes, it would APPEAR TO BE THAT WAY--but NO indeedy, WE WORK HIM DAY AND NIGHT! The very hub of your cycling is based solely on PHYSICS (not mystical garbage) and he is trained to recognize the truth, assumptions, separate out theories from fact and bring some massive changes upon your place--IN TRUTH. I honor him and ask him to bear with us while we catch-up some of the citizens so that we can move on in that which is absolute and

necessary. It means moving through the trash heap of politics and other human physical incantations. But, he is busy and his interests are narrow enough in attention that I have to cause him to monitor **EVERYTHING** (for the *CONTACT*) so that he doesn't simply "miss" the important messages. It makes good lessons for **ALL OF YOU** and allows you to see that you can **NEVER** learn the facts of your own **BEING** with the **WRONG ASSUMPTIONS!** Consider me simply a Cohan (professor/-teacher) and you as chela (student) and the mystical relationship will vanish.

Dharma is **NOT** some "UFO Lady" as referred to her, directly, by a most uninformed "investigative reporter" who announced that Dharma passes out misinformation and other insulting thrusts. Dharma asked this person if she "had read the paper"? The response in loud and emphatic terms: "**No, I try never to read such a thing.**" Dharma then asked her how she could be a worthy researcher of anything in such circumstances as to "know nothing" about her subject. She said she was "going to sue" Dharma, the paper, everyone. E.J. simply told her she would have to "hurry"--at which point she flung down the phone so as to probably break it. Is this not the same as Dr. Jackson? "I refuse to even consider or read your presentations--I have heard you are a disinformation source for nit-wit scientists against our 'sacred' set ideas and do not enlighten me for I am already a "sacred research journalist/scientist." We welcome all suits in the courts of law for even as the **LIES** are told in court--the Truth is also **THERE** and will always, sometime, somewhere, someday, "when you least expect it", smile, you are on Candid Truth.

ARTICLES ON WALTER RUSSELL (from the *New York Times*)

I shall reprint the "response by Dr. Russell" to Dr. Jackson as we see that the sender of the information was far more exacting than were we. He has sent the "missing" portions in a separate copy and therefore, since we may have left out much in the prior presentment, we shall simply offer the "reply" again.

August 3, 1930

RESPONSE OF RUSSELL TO JACKSON

To the Editor of *The New York Times*:

Dr. John E. Jackson's letter to you, a copy of which he graciously sent to me, is a perfectly natural letter of resentment for which I do not blame him in the least.

It is true that I have challenged the accuracy or completeness of the Newtonian laws of gravitation and will just as vigorously attack the other "sacred laws" of Kepler, and any others, either ancient or modern, that need modifying or rewriting to fit the needs of a civilization whose onward march is held back by the untruths, or half truths, of those who rely upon the deceptive evidence of what their eyes think they see.

I am sorry that an artist had to do it, but Sir Oliver Lodge said that no scientist could make the supreme discovery of the one thing for which science is looking and hoping. He said that such a discovery would have to be the "supreme inspiration of some poet, painter, philosopher or saint."

SUPPLYING NEEDED IMAGINATION

In other words, science sorely needs the imagination of an artist or poet to synthesize here heterogeneous complexities, and put her on the path of simplicity and truth; for nature is very simple in her causes. She is complex only in her repetitive effects.

I have not said that Newton's laws were wrong, for they are right as far as they go. They are only half-truths, though. Kepler's first law is not only a half truth, but the half that is stated is inaccurately stated.

Science should be exact, not approximate or inferential.

Just as Newton left out all consideration of the equal and opposite reaction to the attraction of gravitation, which is the repulsion of radiation, so does Kepler leave the other focus of his ellipses out of his consideration. "The sun is one of the foci of planetary elliptical paths," he says; but how about the other one? My friendly critics will of course admit that there are two foci to any elliptical orbit. If one of these foci is important, why is not the other equally so?

What is the cause of elliptical orbits if not that some doubly acting force, concentrated at two foci, is exerting its opposite influences on both masses, not on one. For this reason also it is inaccurate, because untrue, to say that the sun is at one of its foci. That infers that the sun's centre is one of its foci, which is not true. The true focus, which only happens to be within the sun, because of the sun's huge bulk, is the mutual gravitative centre of both sun and planet, or earth and moon.

LAW MERELY LOCAL

If a planet happened to be a big fellow, the focus referred to would be a long way outside of the sun. For this reason, the law is purely a local one, limited to a solar system, and would not apply to two solar systems or to two bodies of approximately equal mass revolving around each other, as a universal law should apply.

The neglected focus is the mutual centre of repulsion which is the lowest point in the pressure gradient between any two masses. These two oppositely acting foci are the controls which determine the orbits of both masses around each other instead of one mass around the other, which was the apparent limit of Kepler's consideration.

Perhaps Dr. Jackson will explain to me why Kepler and Newton, and all who have followed since then, have shirked this other necessary focus and have given us only the perfectly obvious one.

If Newton had watched that apple compose itself from low potential gases and liquids to high potential solids, saw it fall, and still remained on his job watching it decompose back again into low potential gases and vapors as it arose, we might have had a complete law of gravitation which would have been a great aid in putting a much-needed foundation under the feet of science during these intervening centuries.

FAIR TREATMENT ASKED

I am offering again my contribution to what seems to me the unstable foundation beneath the feet of science. Einstein and others have already been respectfully credited for the same ideas which, when published by me, had formerly brought me ridicule. All I ask is a consideration of my ideas and fair treatment.

I have begun by correcting the Eddington idea of a running-down universe, by supplying the other half of Newton's laws and Kepler's neglected focus, which makes the universe a continuing one. This must be followed up by correcting many other things, such as the structure of the atom, the supposed nature of the electron and kindred fantasies, illusions, cosmogonies and hypotheses, which have succeeded each other for three hundred years, none of which survive the test of five years' trial without becoming as ephemeral as Laplace's nebular hypothesis or as old fashioned as a 1927 model of the atom.

If Dr. Jackson thinks academic science is advancing, he is wrong. Industrial science is leaping ahead on restricted lines, but the theorists who draw fantastic conclusions from their experiments have "gone cubist". The "jumping electron" atom, and all other atomic models, with the exception of Rutherford's, for which so many Nobel prizes have been given, have no more relation to nature than green cheese has to the moon. And as for the little wire cages studded with marbles, which are supposed to show how the atoms determine crystallization--**they are just FUNNY.**

WALTER RUSSELL New York, July 28, 1931.

REC #2 HATONN

MON., JULY 26, 1993 12:11 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 344

MON., JULY 26, 1993

Continuation: Articles regarding Walter Russell, from the *NEW YORK TIMES*.

EINSTEIN SEEMS TO SAY THAT THE
UNALTERABLE CAN BE ALTERED

August 10, 1930

THEREFORE, ONE HOLDS, VIEWS OF BOTH DR. JACKSON AND MR. RUSSELL ARE BORNE OUT.

To the Editor of the New York Times:

The letters of Dr. John E. Jackson and Walter Russell in *The Times* of Aug. 3 contain, respectively, "For nearly 300 years no one, not even a scientist, has had the temerity to question Newton's laws of gravitation," and "science needs the imagination of an artist or poet to synthesize her heterogeneous complexities ..." both of which statements seem to be representative of academic static and dynamic thought, for the contributions of science to art and art to science are relative with respect to the analysis and synthesis of primitive symbolism.

The questioning of Newton's laws and Kepler's extensions is a timely and healthy inquiry directed at contemporary cosmogenetics. The assimilation of knowledge within an individual experience, therefore, can be regarded rightly as either static or dynamic, can be applied as a simple correlation of established facts, or can be accepted as a means for concentrating on and contributing to progressive thought.

In the latter instance it is clear that a metaphysical perspective upon the collective result of recent scientific research is causing many to refer to earlier basic laws. For the most part this reversion seems to extend as far as Newton and from thence is carried forward again in general, through Faraday and Maxwell, Eddington, Compton, Heisenberg and Einstein. The net result permits a repostulation of the laws of gravitation linked with the electromagnetic theory and tied to the cosmic continuum by means of a conception or reconception of time, space and matter.

THE ARTISTIC "CENTRE"

In supporting Mr. Russell's request for fair treatment, it may be added that the abstractions of science, along with the reality of art, present a fundamental intellectual and physical process to which the effort and production of the individual is irrevocably linked. The binder is found in the symbolism of primitive form. Just as the mathematician frees his mind from the concrete by conceiving modern zero to be infinity, and from it working out or back to his problem by means of symbolic devices in common usage within his field, so the metaphysician accepts the assumption of a point as the centre for induction and the scientist regards it as the beginning for all deduction and correlation.

If the laws of gravitation be considered as contributory rather than final, and if the electro-magnetic theory of a "field" be accepted as local rather than inferential, then it is evident that the Russell genero-radiative concept of foci postulates an inert but not a natural centre--the "centre" used by the artist, poet, philosopher and scientist alike as a point for departure for all creative work. This "centre," however, seems to serve an additional purpose, for it defines and subordinates the orbit of Newton and the ellipses of Kepler--both of which are in elaboration of the Cartesian and Pythagorean theorems and axioms of coordinates.

MUST ASSUME FOCI

But in assuming the existence of "centres" (foci) as purely scientific abstractions within the cosmic structure (the recognition of the actuality of coordinate systems of reference in relation to infinite solar and planetary systems), we are able to differentiate within our mind the idea of force, acceleration, rotation and speed (time and distance), and to minimize the zero of the mathematician along with the esthetic and spiritual significance of the circle. The hypothesis then possible to establish provides a mental perspective on the metrics and geometrics of both physical and cosmic space, and we find that Newton's laws contribute rather than define, and space itself resolves and evolves into a measurable unit in terms of physical content and direction. It remains to articulate and delineate our current knowledge from an inert point, which we can place into abstract, real or natural movement within our particular field as a true centre--the pure symbolism of which is evident because of the simplicity of the concept. If we do just that, and no more, we find that we must introduce the basic elements that form our individual opinion or experience with the laws of centripetal and centrifugal force. The application of these elements in logical or structural sequence (elements drawn from the contemporary research field of pure and applied science) provides a simple "tool" for effecting abstract, physical and social deduction so that we can bring any inert point into continuous movement, the direction of which is horizontal or vertical, with respect to the laws of gravitation, and the delineation of which forms a true and natural centre.

NEWTON'S LAWS QUESTIONED

To aid and abet an escape from academic finality by means of such generalities is admittedly the essence of temerity, but Newton's laws have been repeatedly, consistently and profitably questioned. They are rightly finite in analysis so why not let them provide for the infinite in synthesis?

In *The Times* of June 29 the pioneer achievement of Frank Lloyd Wright in the field of architectural form, design and the

adaptation of materials, was outlined in a comprehensive article illustrating not only the functional relation of the engineer, the architect and the draftsman within the creative accomplishments of an individual, but also including contributions to modern architectural practice which may be attributed almost entirely to an understanding of Newton's dynamics. The catalogue of the Harvard Society for Contemporary Art states that Buckminster Fuller's dymaxion house is "the first complete attempt in architectural design to acquire a symbolism of the fourth dimension as the designing method is literally from the 'inside out' on a radionic, time space and quantum basis." Mr. Fuller's approach to his problem is through spherical geometry and the application of simple dynamics to the evolution and introduction of new materials in the logical relation to height, bulk and weight requirements.

"Roadtown" of Edgar Chambless, a practical conception of continuous structure within which is integrated all ways of communication, and the utilities of service, along with the balanced social system, constitutes a recognized application of the laws of centripetal and centrifugal social force (the centralization and decentralization of population) and is based upon social dynamics.

My adaptation of historical and chronological time (the "inverted" or "coreless" pie-chart outlined in a letter to *The Times* of June 29 last) delivers a "linear scale," the simple graphics of which postulate the inert foci of Mr. Russell and give natural movement and direction to real and abstract deduction, the dynamics of which is based upon the articulation of multiple correlations carried along at one time in logical, integrated and continuous sequence.

Recent correspondence from Geneva published in *The Times* leads us to believe that Dr. Einstein has the temerity to extend the pure symbolism of his mathematical abstractions to include a world application to child education--an indication which seems to bear out the viewpoint of Dr. Jackson and Mr. Russell that the future is behind us, is common property, and any one, even a scientist, is privileged to alter the unalterable.

G.P. HERSEY,
Ridgefield, Conn., Aug. 6, 1930

* * *

Now, readers, I would think that the last paragraph above represents the intent of "public property" of these GREAT ideas as well as almost any statement found thus far. These men, ALL, recognized they gained knowledge from a source somehow and somewhere "higher" than the presenting "self" AND this projects that these higher bits of information are for mankind--NOT TO HIDE BENEATH A BUSHEL IN SECRET PLACES GARNERED BY ONLY SELECT GROUPS OF ELITE OR FANCIED SELF-APPOINTED "KEEPERS". PLEASE RECOGNIZE THAT IN HIS DAY G.P. HERSEY WAS PERHAPS FAR BETTER RECOGNIZED THAN EITHER RUSSELL OR JACKSON.

Next comes a repeat of one we have already offered but I ask that Dharma retype it for I want it in her head, please. In the first offering we had "deleted lines" which were actually present but the one who did the copy work had carefully explained and marked the papers and Dharma just didn't see it in time to get the missing parts into that writing. It is important enough to repeat it with the insertions. Please be patient for by the time we did that prior writing, Dharma had been at the keyboard over seven hours at start and the brain and the fingers get awash.

Further, I had a VERY GOOD REASON for allowing the printing of the information EXACTLY as copied, with the lines missing, BECAUSE I WANT YOU TO NOTICE VERY CAREFULLY--THAT UNLESS YOU HAVE THE WHOLE THING--YOU CANNOT KNOW OF THAT WHICH YOU SPEAK OR HAVE OPINION! YOU MUST HAVE ALL OF THE MISSING INFORMATION TO FORM VALID CONCLUSIONS ABOUT ANYTHING. YOU SCIENTIFIC MINDS WOULD HAVE ALREADY HAD YOUR IMPATIENCE WITH ME FOR PRESENTING ONLY THE MAJOR PORTION OF THE ARTICLE AND THAT, DEAR ONES, IS

THE HALF-TRUTH AT BEST, THAT HAS COME TO BE IN YOUR INFORMATION DISTRIBUTION SERVICES.

MR. RUSSELL FINDS SCIENTISTS TOO READY TO ACCEPT THEORY

His Attempt at Reformation Not Based on Metaphysics, He Declares.

The New York Times, Aug. 17, 1930.

To the Editor of The New York Times:

Since the publication in the *TIMES* of my statement that modern science is without a foundation and needs a major surgical operation to put it in line for a logical cosmogenetic synthesis, I have been bombarded by telephone and by letters questioning this statement and others made in my book *The Russell Genero-Radiative Concept*, recently published.

May I tell those people who think I have a superficial, metaphysical concept which I am trying to inject into practical science for its reformation that I am as thoroughly prepared to carry out my program with dynamic answers, not metaphysical ones, as Copernicus was when he upset an equally obstinate world of thoroughly satisfied Ptolemyites? Also I am as thoroughly aware of the difficulties of uprooting established ideas as he was.

I am also thoroughly conversant not only with every experiment that has given science its present unstable state, but also with the wrongful deductions which have resulted from those experiments.

KNOWS SCIENTISTS' THEORIES

I am as familiar with the experiments and observations of Newton and Kepler as I am of those of Faraday, Cavendish, Rutherford, Bohr or Millikan, and I also am as familiar with the

things which these great men did not see in their own experiments as those which they did see, and even then misinterpreted.

An observation of an effect of Nature is equal to an experiment and a proper deduction from either is more important than either.

Newton, for example, would have solved the other half of the gravitational problem if he had found out how that apple **and the tree upon which it grew got up in the air before the apple fell.**

I challenge the world of science to correctly and completely answer that question. Let your readers qualify for the right to subject me to their criticism as an impractical visionary by first giving a dynamic answer to this by no means simple question.

Therefore I say to all my critics who wonder why I do not go into the laboratory and "perform experiments" that I do perform experiments in physical laboratories and make profound observations in Nature's vast laboratory that have fitted me to make new and logical deductions from old experiments which have no inconsistencies and no exceptions.

EFFECTS OF MOTION ILLUSIONS

To illustrate: Suppose a man experimented with the moon running behind the trees as he ran, then set down his conclusions from the "facts", as he saw them, such as the correspondence of acceleration and deceleration to his speed, we could easily point out the error of such a deduction because we are familiar with the illusions of perspective.

Science has never considered the fact that in the universe of motion all effects of motion are illusions. Illusions are not limited to perspective but to every electrical, chemical and astronomical relation.

Nature is the supreme deceiver, the champion "poker bluffer", who, with a simple hand, makes you think she has much.

Nature is simple. She has but one force (which she divides into two), one form (which she divides into many), and seven patterns (which she complexes by repeating them in such marvelous systems of wave periodicities that it needs imagination, rather than eyesight, to coordinate them).

Nature can be beautifully described by that child's toy of hexagonal mirrors which makes the most exquisite and complex patterns in color and form out of a bit of feather, some chips of colored glass, a toothpick and other odds and ends.

Every one knows how those simple things are not only complexed but glorified by such a treatment.

NATURE'S SIMPLE PRINCIPLES

My humble contribution to science is to point out these simple principles of Nature which would, if known, have prevented one untruth to pile up on top of another until, even with the aid of experimentation, a theory which can survive five years is exceptional.

I will warrant that the dinner coat which Sir Oliver Lodge wore in New York when he delivered his lecture on energy and atomic structure is still presentable, but Sir Oliver himself would under no consideration repeat that lecture today.

The entire modern theory of atomic structure is so utterly without parallel or precedent in Nature that fantasy only mildly expresses it. It is to be regretted that the profound thinking of profound men is thus being wasted on conclusions which cannot possibly endure. **[H: It might be added that the profound thinking of those profound men are also kept from use and presentation by ones who do not understand the magnitude of the offering in point. It is most certainly a time of coming**

together and sharing the gifts as given so that civilization CAN ENDURE.]

Scientists ignore Nature when they choose, or when mathematical formulae work out in accordance with preconceived premises. Scientists then become inventors and work out wonders which Nature never thought of. I can cite hundreds of such inventions born of supposedly observed facts of experiment.

LA PLACE'S MISTAKES

Mathematics are useless if the premises they start with are wrong. La Place, the greatest mathematician of his day, "proved" many things which have since been disproved. He even went so far as to prove that the outer edges of his rings moved faster than their inner surfaces, and his contemporaries accepted that impossibility as Niels Bohr's "jumping electron" was accepted by his contemporaries.

Nature hasn't one separate series of laws for big mass and another series for small mass. She has one law for both, but science unhesitatingly invents a series of laws for little mass that outdoes the reliance of the Arthurian sages upon a credulous public.

The moons of Jupiter and the planets of the sun pursue their courses around their primaries in an orderly periodic fashion in strict obedience to the two forces which command and control them from two foci.

It would be the most astounding claim imaginable to state that this earth could suddenly jump to the orbit of Mars without consuming one-millionth of a second of time, yet that invention is the utterly fantastic and completely unfounded belief of modern science regarding the planets of the atom.

I could write volumes based upon modern electrical experimental data to prove that such a happening is **not in Nature's scheme.**

Science attributes this deduction to a "brilliant young Dane, Niels Bohr", who, working under Rutherford, proved it by experiment, backed by Rydberg's constant, Coulomb's law, mathematics and the evidence of the spectroscope.

Of what use is Bohr's mathematical equation regarding the hydrogen spectrum, for example, if the four admittedly assumed premises upon which it is based are not in accord with Nature's plan of motion?

WRONG BASIC CONCLUSIONS

Of what value also is the spectroscopic evidence if the presumption that band-spectra are caused by molecules and line spectra by atoms is found to be a wrong one? In respect to this I am prepared to offer consistent reasons why band and line spectra have another and more logical cause.

I can cite wrong premise after wrong premise which has caused science to form wrong basic conclusions, such as that there are separate negative and positive charges instead of doubly charged masses, also that positive and negative "charges" attract each other when the evidence in its favor is the simplest of Nature's illusions and there is an overwhelming amount of evidence against such a law. Take only one for example: How does science explain the fact that in all decomposing compounds like charges seek like charges and repel all others? If this law were true the universe which we know could not hold itself together, for all similar substances and atoms of substances would be explosive, and a pound of any one substance would be impossible.

WALTER RUSSELL
New York, Aug. 12, 1930

* * *

SCIENTISTS SHOULD EXPLAIN

The New York Times, Aug. 24, 1930.

Written: GENEVA VIOLA WOLCOTT, New York, Aug. 18, 1930.

To the Editor of the New York Times:

Owing to the fact that the world and his wife are becoming astro-minded, the letter from Walter Russell that appeared in the Aug. 17 issue of the *Times* impels me to air my views despite the fact that the press's attitude is decidedly against the **"female of the species" going scientific.**

Mr. Russell's arraignment of scientists who work by rod and plumbline, so to speak, and in many instance reckon without their host--Nature--stresses a striking example: From era to era scientists have explained the orbital ellipse, postulating the fact that in the solar system (by way of concrete example) the sun (Sol) forms one of the two foci of an ellipse, let us say, of the orbit of Earth. This, as every schoolboy knows, is inevitable.

Granted, but no one seems to have given a thought to the other focus. Kepler devised the radius vector in order to provide for the sweep over equal areas in equal time as Earth performed its trajectory from perihelion to aphelion, then on again to perihelion. This device has been demonstrated by means of delineation, oral and written description until every student knows it as he knows his alphabet. So far, so good; but what of the other focus without which no ellipse is possible?

Now along comes Mr. Russell to demonstrate, first of all, a forcible axiom that appeared recently in the *Times*: "The only thing stronger than armies is an idea whose time has come."

Accounting for the other focus demonstrates Mr. Russell's idea (concept, rather) that the twin focus is a vacuous force functioning just as effectually as its mate, the sun. Thanks to everyday utilities, this function is within the grasp of the lay mind. Now, if the professionals decline to accept this view, why should they **"hold out on us"**, to drop into the vernacular, by failing to account for the second focus without which no ellipse is complete? **[H: This is the same question I raise when**

disallowed from utilizing, with full recognition, Dr. Russell's work in the PLEIADES CONNECTION series of JOURNALS. Why do these people wish to keep this information under singular lock and key? We have no wish nor intent to validate nor pull down the thrust of such as US&P--but in checking most carefully in full detail, we found that even though some copyrights may well have been ASSUMED shifted off to said "University"--the proper corporate records do not present such. The line of appropriate paperwork would have to explicitly shift each and every title and manuscript in every detail. They do not! Further, if the material is such that it is "joint" but only one facet of information is utilized--it is "literally" not in question if another UTILIZES THE MATERIAL ISSUED AS FACT TO FURTHER FACT OR DRAW OPPOSING CONCLUSIONS. We who offered the CONNECTIONS series only wished honor and attention in a most wondrous way--to Walter Russell. We do not share the same appraisal of the work of Lao nor to her intentions or actions. Lao was an avowed humanist and although her so-called metaphysical conceptions were "new age" and even "spiritual" on the surface of it--she was humanistic in every recognized aspect.]

Surely they are not afraid of losing their laurels! Perish the thought! If so, they differ from the sportsmen who are always scouting about to enlist amateurs into the professional ranks. Let us hear from the acknowledged scientists why the second focus has been ignored; also if there is any law in celestial mechanics against adopting new discoveries--inventions, if you will. GENEVA VIOLA WOLCOTT

* * *

These articles bring forth a lot of information and a lot of questions, don't they? From "why not recognize women's input" to "wise reasoning" is visible from the above article--from, by the way, a very prominent personage of the day!

I think I shall ask for a break here so that we have the approximate amount of material for the next chapter without interrupting it.

I hope you are finding the information interesting and thought provoking for I find the puzzle fascinating--most especially since you find yourselves in something similar to a confrontation on the magnitude of a "Darwin" Scopes trial. The great difference here is that no "trial" IS EVEN ALLOWED AND THE WRITER, DHARMA, IS CONVICTED, CHARGED AND PENALTIES IMPOSED FOR NOT ONLY WRITING--BUT FOR CONTEMPT OF COURT BY SIMPLY BEING ALIVE. YES, INDEED, INTERESTING!

CHAPTER 13

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., JULY 27, 1993 11:18 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 345

TUE., JULY 27, 1993

Continuation: *The New York Times* articles regarding Walter Russell:

SHAKING SCIENCE'S FOUNDATIONS

August 31, 1930

To the Editor of The New York Times:

Several of my contemporaries in the electrical field seem to be particularly incensed because of a statement made by Walter Russell in *The Times* that "all modern theories of atomic structure have no more relation to nature than green cheese."

Their rancor is based upon the fact that great scientists such as Millikan, Bohr, Rutherford, Langmuir and others of great prominence have proved their theories by experiment, and Russell, who seems to have obtained most of his knowledge by close observation of nature rather than in the laboratory, tells these men that their conclusions are wrong because their fundamental premises are wrong.

Personally I find it hard to accept Bohr's "jumping electron", as Russell calls it, and I find many others equally skeptical. John Langdon Davies in his recent book, *Man and His Universe*, criticized this belief severely, ending as follows: "Now, if scientists seem to believe these two things are true, it means that the universe is essentially meaningless."

Russell claims that all conclusions of scientists in regard to things electric are based upon the assumption that all masses are

"charged" either positively or negatively. This, he says, is fundamentally wrong, for all masses are doubly charged, each one being preponderantly one or the other just as male and female are known to be so.

Russell has set up such a very strong and convincing argument in support of his claim that my traditional electrical training is severely shaken even if I am not a 100 percent convert as yet.

If, however, Russell succeeds in establishing this one claim alone he will have shaken the very foundations of science, for every textbook on electrical practice, physics and astronomy will have to be rewritten and another mass of mathematical formulae will have to be relegated to the waste basket to keep company with much that has gone that way before.

GEORGE SOULE
New York, Aug. 27, 1930

* * *

MR. RUSSELL UPHOLDS THEORY OF A "TWO-WAY" UNIVERSE

Proton Is Not a "Hole", He Declares, Merely Because It Acts Like One.

November 2, 1930

To the Editor of The New York Times:

The Times editorial "This Month's Atom" has so filled these intervening days with answering questions as to whether Dr. Dirac's theory was in line with my cosmogony that I am constrained to answer it. Also, I might as well include the question so often asked regarding the comparative relationship of Dr. Robert Andrews Millikan's statement published some time ago, also in the *The Times*, for both are interrelated.

The editorial says that "when an electron disappears the vacancy left behaves mathematically like a proton."

A hen seeing her duckling brood taking to water could not be more surprised than modern scientists in seeing this "hole" act like a proton. The proton is not a hole, however, as Dr. Dirac concludes, just as a duckling is not a chicken because it acts like one in respect to the hen. The hole is the vacuous force which acts as an expansion pressure force exerted against an equal compression pressure force which is located in mass and culminates at its centres.

Neither is the proton a hole because it acts like one in all respects save direction, more than an inward explosion toward a vacuum is like an outward explosion because it also acts like one in all respects save direction.

A COMPLETE CYCLE OF MOTION

Modern science does not recognize the vacuous force in nature, due to the incomplete Newtonian concept which has given us a "one-way" universe instead of the "two-way" universe of my cosmogony. If Newton had completed his gravitational observations and Kepler had been as curious about unmentioned vacuous focus as he was regarding the focus he did mention, science would now understand what this newly discovered negative "hole which acts like a proton" really is and I would not be in the position of being disliked by my scientific friends for playing the part of Copernicus to their Ptolemy.

The following is a brief explanation of the complete cycle of motion which will explain what Dirac found, what he has not yet found and what he and Lodge and others say they do not understand regarding that which he has found.

The electron is a doubly charged mass. The action of integrating any mass is a generative or condensive one which is called the attraction of gravitation. This causes mass to appear around a common centre of high compression pressure and gives rise to the commonly believed error that matter at-

tracts matter, which is not true to nature. The reaction to this action of compression is the expansion of the field which has been rendered vacuous by thus being drawn upon by the gravitative, indrawing, endothermic action of condensation. The expansion of the residual volume, or field surrounding the mass, is a vacuity which is as equally minus the original equilibrium of the total volume as the centre of the mass is plus that equilibrium.

SOURCE OF AN ERROR

The force represented by that vacuity is an expansion pressure which is the equal and opposite of the gravitative compression pressure and gives rise to that commonly believed error of light repulsion which is not true to nature.

The "hole" that Dirac describes is the vacuous force of the expansion stroke of the universal pump. This force is correctly described as negative electricity, negative discharge, radiation, radio-activity or by any other name which results in the disappearance of mass into its surrounding tenuous field.

On the contrary, the high pressure point of dense mass is the condensive force which is the compression stroke of the universal pump. This force is correctly described as positive electricity, positive charge, gravitation, condensation or by any other name which results in the appearance of mass into solidity.

These two opposing actions and reactions constitute the electro-magnetic oscillations, or compression-expansion sequences, which are present in every mass and which constitute the mechanistic or life principle of the universe. These sequences have a periodicity of preponderances which are first preponderantly generative and then preponderantly degenerative, which we know of as the phenomena of growth.

We have now completed the cycle of appearance and disappearance of mass through the series of endothermic, inbreathing, positive oscillations of compression pressure and exothermic, outbreathing, negative oscillations of expansion pressure

which is the dual characteristic of electricity; but we have one more characteristic of nature as a result of these action and reaction sequences.

This one other attribute of nature is the reproductive or regenerative force which is set up solely by the resistance of each expression of force against the other.

DUAL CHARACTER OF FORCE

This characteristic attribute of nature to repeat herself, and to do so in waves or striations of periodicities, is because of the dual character of force to express itself always in equal opposition of force.

Every effect of motion thus results in the production of the opposite effect, therefore the negative reaction which results in the disappearance of the electron is accompanied by its equal and opposite action which causes the reappearance of the mass by the reverse action of the "hole".

Hence there can be no such thing as a positively charged mass or a negatively charged mass. All charging masses are simultaneously discharging and all discharging masses are simultaneously recharging other masses in this two-way universe of motion. Energy is kept continually moving between the high-pressure hot points of gravitative centres and the low-pressure cold areas of the evacuated fields which surround all masses.

This constant interchange is the cause of the motion of force which moves only for one purpose, and that is find an equilibrium position for which it is ever in search of and never finds, for that position is itself always in motion.

While in search of this ever-moving position the work of the universe, and of man, is performed. There is no other way that work can be performed than by the oscillations of this dually acting electric force as it surges back and forth between the two polar dead centres of force, the gravitative focus and the vacuous focus.

It matters not whether this two-way interchange of potential is between the poles of a battery, which we call electric current, or between dynamos or solenoids, which we call lines of force, or between the high and low barometric pressure position of the weather map, which we call winds, or between the sun and planets, which we call radiant energy, or between elements, which we call radio-activity--**all are the same**. All are seeking an ever-changing equilibrium position and kept continually on the go and producing that thing which we call energy.

Every mass in the universe is a complete pump oscillating between two equilibrium dead centres of opposed force. Every two masses are reciprocating, collaborating and coordinating their respective energies, each in accordance with its respective and comparative potential. Each mass in the universe is revolving around every other mass in elliptical orbits determined by their mutual ever-moving compression and expansion foci.

All masses, whether electrons in hot suns or electrons in cold space, are simultaneously integrating by their generative oscillation, and disintegrative by their opposed radiative one. This is the completed cycle of the motion of force toward which Dirac has made a step in the right direction.

[H: Here again, Russell has detailed his approach and his subject to exacting presentation to ALL READERS. This would appear to me to be intent toward having mankind have access without restraint--to his scientific application to the wave-universe in a LIGHT UNIVERSE. This certainly would not, by its mere presence in the largest newspaper of the day by Russell, personally, indicate a great desire for his work to be FULLY AND TOTALLY PUBLIC DOMAIN. I have no intention to further complicate my scribe's life by continuing to harangue with holders of information which was ONCE COMPLETELY PUBLIC DOMAIN--but neither can I understand WHY it is so difficult to share this SCIENTIFIC TRUTH OF UNIVERSAL OPERATION WITH THE VERY PEOPLE FOR WHOM IT WAS INTENDED AND ORIGINALLY GIFTED. SO BE IT--WE SHALL

CERTAINLY ABIDE BY ALL FEDERAL COURT ORDERS, BUT IT ELUDES MY REASONING LOGIC!]

DR. MILLIKAN'S STATEMENTS

Robert Andrews Millikan is the only other man who, to my knowledge, has begun to divine nature's secret of the duality of force and continuity of creation in cycles. Dr. Millikan declares: "In the hot stars and the sun, matter is being disintegrated into energy or radiation; in the unimaginably cold expanse of infinite space, radiation or energy is being reintegrated into matter."

If Dr. Millikan had written that all mass, whether in hot suns or cold space, is integrating by its contractive oscillation (which is caused by the cold of its preceding expansive one) and that it is disintegrating by the heat of its preceding contractive one, he would have been right.

To say, however, that matter is disintegrating in hot masses and integrating in cold space is not in keeping with nature's method of creation, for it would not account for the integration of mass in hot suns except by miracles or by "divine ordainment", as they said in the Middle Ages, nor would it account for the disintegration of mass in cold space except by the same method.

In order for that principle to work, Dr. Millikan would have to find a critical point of temperature below which all matter integrated and above which it all disintegrated. This is impossible, for all matter has differing melting points, according to its pressures or densities, these points rising as pressures rise.

We know that above these critical points at which all elements melt the solids disintegrate into liquids, then into vapors and then into gases. But the very act of disintegrating by radiation causes a relatively cold reaction to take place which reintegrates. Both processes are therefore taking place above and below the melting point, and this is as true along the trail of a comet which is luminous and relatively hot in its contractive os-

cillations at 240 degrees below zero as it is true in Viga's heart which is relatively cold in its expansive oscillations at 300,000 degrees or more.

WALTER RUSSELL
New York, October 29, 1930

* * *

MR. RUSSELL MAY BE RIGHT

Dr. Jackson Withdraws Criticism of "Two-Way" Universe and Seeks Proof.

THE NEW YORK TIMES, November 9, 1930.

To the Editor of The New York Times:

Some time ago *The Times* published a letter of mine severely criticizing Walter Russell for presuming to attack the "laws" of Kepler and Newton. Obviously, as a scientist, I resented the sweeping claim of a non-scientist "that science needed a major surgical operation to put it in line for a logical, cosmogenetic synthesis". I felt that it was ridiculous for anybody to criticize such laws, and especially anybody without recognized scientific standing to attempt such surgery.

[H: Is this unlike the attack against our writers and Dharma? Without checking into possible intent or work in any manner it was immediately attacked along with my secretary, thrown into a Federal Court of Law and the entire point of either WRITER was missing all attention while running up lawyer's bills, court costs, painful disagreements which cost so much in working time (which is so little with which to begin) in integration of resources. Your PROOF of value in both instances is the adversarial scooping up of the Russell material under "re"copyright efforts and then, the attack against the OTHER source of the information desperately mandated for your society. We SHOULD NOT BE IN COMPETITION--we should be working jointly to bring nec-

essary material substance to you, the remnant civilization. I will not, however, share, work, join or integrate WITH THE ELITE COMMITTEE OF 300 IF IT MEANS THE ABSENCE OF THE VERY WORKING SUBSTANCE AND KNOWLEDGE TO THE SOCIETY AT LARGE. I DO NOT WORK WITH GOD'S "ENEMY" AND THESE COURT PROCEEDINGS ARE ADVERSARIAL TO THAT SOURCE OF PERFECTION AND "ALL" POSSIBILITY! Together we can change the world in ALL manners--or, we can continue as adversaries and, finally, WE shall WIN! Will it be in time to save the tedious steps toward full explanation otherwise presented? Yes, I would think so for there are several with working models and all they need is a bit of encouragement and a few minor changes in perception and perspective. Dharma, it is not YOUR problem, chela, so release the concern unto me for I shall not trample the opposition further. Neither shall I long leave the door open for understanding with important participants (if they but choose open mindedness) in that grouping. The best way to lose an enemy is to make of that one, a friend. I have no animosity or hostility and if we could move beyond the perceived anger and misperceptions of court battle--we could produce incredibly wondrous things. So be it.]

I now wish to modify my statements and criticisms, for, since writing that letter, my viewpoint has somewhat changed from scathing to one of expectation. What I considered the over-night inspiration of that revolutionary type of man we call a "crank" might be, instead, the result of an intelligent and prolonged study of Nature.

COORDINATION OF UNITS

Mr. Russell has evidently approached his solution to the great riddle from the point of view opposite to that of the scientist. He has considered the universe as a whole and offers explanations for the workings of its units as they fit into the whole, while we scientists study the separate parts but as yet cannot fit them together perfectly.

Who is to say that Russell's method of approach is not as valuable as our own, especially when it is carried on by so keen an observer? Let us give him a chance for a proof. The future will tell. I believe we should welcome such a mind, with its freedom from the traditions by which our minds are bound to the extent that we sometimes forget to question. I, for one, do not want to be "set" and invincible.

I am not yet prepared to say that I thoroughly accept Mr. Russell's "two-way" principle, but I am immensely intrigued by it, for it gives this universe of motion a meaning to me that it did not have before. In fact, our universe is rather meaningless even to ourselves; we know very little of the why of anything and many researchers have practically ceased trying to fathom it. In our experiments we see the effects but do not always find a satisfactory explanation of the cause. If it "works" we are thankful, so we do not always worry about the "why".

OPEN TO CONVICTION

Mr. Russell's theory may be the method of understanding the nature of electricity, the generation and degeneration of mass and the universal mechanistic principles, through his "two-way" swing of the universal pendulum. In this defending his principles I again repeat that I am only weighing them in my mind at present, but I think the entire scientific world should also seriously weigh them, for, if Russell is right--and he surely thinks he is right--his claim that science needs "a major surgical operation" is justifiable.

A few outstanding and seemingly irrefutable facts stand in favor of the "two-way" principle. First of all, the compression-expansion sequence constitutes a cycle of motion which is mechanistic; it conforms with the known oscillating character of all electrical force. It makes matter comprehensible when each mass is known to be a compression-expansion "pump", or storage battery of polarized force doing the work of the universe.

Russell says that every effect of motion gives birth to its opposite effect, that our degenerative, radiant energy which is

wasting away our universe becomes generative energy simply through its gravitational change of direction toward mass instead of away from it. The same radiation which degenerates our sun regenerates this planet as light. Let us give him a chance to prove that and see what the outcome is.

Our "positive" and "negative" are admittedly meaningless words. Russell's dual principle gives them a rational and reasonable meaning which may be mechanically comprehensible. He says that "positive" is plus an equilibrium of a quantum of energy, and that "negative" is minus that equilibrium. In other words, a vacuous condition is created in a given quantum of energy by pumping some of it out of one part (the surrounding field) and into the other part (the central mass). How simple it is to understand an electrical short circuit, or a chemical reaction, when thus explained, or to understand the motion of energy as force seeking an equilibrium.

I remember when we used to think that the current in a battery flowed only in one direction. We now admit its flow in both directions. If nature expresses itself universally by a flow in both directions, instead of in isolated instances, it is well to know it even though we old-timers have to adjust our practice to it.

KEPLER'S LAW NOT INFALLIBLE

I was especially vituperative toward Russell because he dared to tamper with the Kepler law. I can now see that Kepler's mention of a single focus, and his failure to mention the other, coupled with Newton's single attribute of matter to attract matter without mentioning its equally apparent power to repel, deprived science of a possible solution of the universal riddle.

The second focus of Russell's is physically and mathematically necessary to an elliptical orbit. Why did not some scientist think of this instead of waiting 300 years for an artist to tell us about it?

I am anxious to see that other focus proved as the seat of the vacuous force of negative electricity that Russell claims for it. When his present experiments with lines of force are completed, by means of which he expects to prove his contention, and are found to substantiate his claim experimentally, we shall then know that positive electricity is that which is flowing inward, accumulatively, toward a point of compression (which is one of the dead centres of force in the universal machine) and that negative electricity is that which is flowing outward, dissipatively, toward a vacuous field (which is the other dead centre of force).

We shall then be convinced that Russell's contention that matter does not attract nor repel matter is probably true and that attraction and repression-expansion oscillations with which we have long been familiar in electrical practice, but did not connect up with gravitation or radiation.

I invite the collaboration and criticism of my fellow scientists at large to join me in this, because, should Russell be able to prove his claims, we should all give him due credit, and if he fails, it will then be time to add his theory to the long list of dreams. He is in earnest and at least deserves our support.

JOHN E. JACKSON
New York, Nov. 4, 1930

* * *

RUSSELL'S THEORY WINS APPROVAL

July 7, 1931

It Contains More Hope Than That of Sir James Jeans.

To the Editor of The New York Times:

During the past weeks people of this country who are interested in scientific and cosmic problems have been reading a good deal of the doings and sayings of Sir James Jeans. The newspapers have given much space to his theory that the uni-

verse is running down. At a scientists' dinner last week he told not only his large and distinguished audience, but thousands of radio listeners, that only a mathematician could understand the universe. His tones were lugubrious [**mournful**], his face sad. His message is destruction; his complicated theory withers whatever it touches.

In the Museum of Science and Industry of New York there is on exhibition a group of remarkable paintings which refute the Jeans theory and substitute a simple, constructive idea of a two-way universe. This exhibition and what it implies seems to have escaped the notice of the news-gatherers. The artist is the well-known American, Walter Russell, president of the Society of Arts and Sciences, who has been decorated by many European governments and societies. Mr. Russell's writings have aroused considerable controversy in the columns of *The New York Times*. Those of his paintings now on exhibition illustrate what he calls the dual action of the one force in the universe. The force, he says, is light, and all matter is "frozen light".

The Jeans theory is pessimistic; the Russell hypothesis is full of hope and beauty. Which of these deserves the attention of forward-looking Americans, especially at this time when the world is looking for "depression proof" ideas.

LOUIS HASBROUCK
New York, June 3, 1931.

* * *

Perhaps as you understand more about the rising recognition of Walter Russell's work and consider that which happened to Dr. Nikola Tesla at the hands of the Elite One Worlders and bankers, a lot will become clear to your perceptions. It may well become most clear as to WHY a beautiful woman would enter the picture and the focus be shifted from SCIENCE to metaphysics and the work open for the public domain--was gathered again into disallowance for freedom of USE. There had to be something done lest the Russell explanations take hold and the public demand use of same. The massive change of

such information which would wipe out entirely ALL prior concepts of almost everything believed and utilized--would wipe out business as recognized. There had to be something to hold you in the Dark Ages to prevent this massive change to happen. The adversary NEVER misses a beat on his drum, readers--NEVER!

So, what has happened? The Elite have utilized the scientific knowledge to gain control of the WORLD. YOU have been given NO INPUT OR USE OF ANY OF IT. It has gone to build the very shackles which will terrify, panic and bind you--while you drift aimlessly along never having HEARD of one, Walter Russell and not many more, Nikola Tesla. If the adversarial people and the Federal Court system has its way--the information will again be gathered up and tucked away so that YOU WILL NOT SEE WHAT WAS DONE UNTO YOU.

You can note from the timing of writings that as the scientific community began to recognize this gifted input from higher realms--the physical constraints and temptations of Walter began and was finally pulled-off in the 1940's when Walter neared his 80s. It is simply history repeating itself in negative form and the physical perceptions and needs for ego attention and fulfillment--overshadow the spiritual journey and purpose as a messenger to God's creations. It is ever thus and ever as difficult to rise beyond!

Let us close this portion, please. Thank you.

CHAPTER 14

REC #3 HATONN

TUE., JULY 27, 1993 4:24 P.M. YEAR 6, DAY 345

TUE., JULY 27, 1993

ADVERTISING!?

As you ponder in your mind, the things which flow in ceaseless streams through consciousness--one looks at that which is supportive, destructive and obvious misrepresentation.

Not only did problems begin with the University of Science and Philosophy for the Ekkers, E.J. and Doris, for well over a year ago--the slings and arrows are ever present.

How would you feel if your very life was being drained away and the following came to you PERSONALLY from ones at US&P:

A HOLIDAY GREETING

TO OUR TREASURED STUDENTS AND FRIENDS:

1992 was a fabulous year of growth and change for the University. We had four new additional books published; we established The Crystal Blue Group whose main function is to assist in environmental rehabilitation and help create a peaceful and sustainable civilization; we started *The Fulcrum*, a Science Newsletter with its second issue containing a report on the successful redemonstration of Walter Russell's principles of Transmutation; we had many dedicated volunteers and additions to our staff; we built a brand new road **to the PALACE**; the high point of the year was our annual Homecoming, a great success, with everyone enjoying the speakers, the food, the music, and each other.

We want you to know that we are all here to support your growth and help you in any way we can. Every organization is the combined energy of its founders, directors and the people drawn to the work. You are very important to us!

May this holiday season bring you a wonderful awareness of the inner presence of Light, Love, beauty, joy, harmony, and true self-expression and result in the fulfillment of your heart's desire. We **KNOW** the secret of Life is **sharing our light and love with each other and the world**. Bless you!

With our combined Love to you,

Dr. Timothy A. Binder, President
Shirley Calkins Smith, Director of Student Affairs
Board of Directors
And Staff.

* * *

Would this not seem most interesting--with ongoing aggressive litigation against these "Treasured Friends"? At the very time this was sent--there were surveillance teams following these people everywhere they went, intent upon suing for "contempt of court". What went wrong do you suppose? The PLEIADES CONNECTION series was long prior to this writing. Would it not seem contradictory, this action and these words: ".....Light, Love, beauty, joy, harmony, and true self-expression and result in the fulfillment of your heart's desire. We **KNOW** the secret of Life is sharing our light and love with each other and the world...." In prison perhaps--62 years old and in prison for contempt of court? This "Treasured Friend" feels she needs no enemies if these be friends. Does the right hand have any idea of that which the left hand does?

This is perhaps an error? Sorry--it is addressed directly to Mr. E.J. Ekker at his home address!

I do also request that excerpts from the writing called "LAO RUSSELL" be shared. Lao was a remarkable woman--

beautiful, talented, and perspicacious. You must understand that in considering the University of Science and Philosophy and possible errors of ones such as ourselves who long have honored such as WALTER RUSSELL, and further back prior to US&P was The Russell Foundation as we are told. At onset, we **KNEW NOTHING OF EITHER!** Why might this lack of human knowledge be resting with my scribe? Because the material offered her came **BEFORE US&P** and as for the Home Study Course--the "authors" came after the volumes were an uncopyrightable edition--and more material came from *The Universal One* MANUSCRIPT--long prior to Lao Russell or any Foundation and was never copyrighted! We do not quibble over this but it is most interesting that **SOMETHING** had to have happened to precipitate such animosity against our work--would it not seem?

Russell did NOT found the Russell Foundation. How do we know? Because it says right here in their own material: "Well knowing that our present destructive basis of human relations was not solving personal, national and international problems, **LAO RUSSELL FOUNDED THE WALTER RUSSELL FOUNDATION IN 1948, WHICH IN 1957 BECAME THE UNIVERSITY OF SCIENCE AND PHILOSOPHY.....**"

"Performing a herculean task from which many strong men had turned away, Lao Russell restored a 52-room Italian Renaissance Marble Palace that had been the prey of the weather and vandals for 20 years and transformed it into a mountain top paradise with sculpture gardens that is visited annually by thousands from all over the world."

Well so far, it doesn't match much of anything Dharma and "we" do here--no students, no group, not even a home any more, no profits, no nothing but work. How could we be such an adversary OR "Treasured Friend"?

Ah, now perhaps we will see who this person is and why, just perhaps, there is dislike for Commander Hatonn--not to mention his lowly scribe without title or nobility.

"For additional information concerning Lao Russell, who is a member of "The International Platform Association", see "Who's Who of American Women", and "The National Social Directory". She is also listed in the 1968 Coronation Edition--which is the First Edition--of the "ROYAL BLUE BOOK" of England. This is an international social and genealogical register with a key to present-day leaders who have achieved distinction on the regional, national or international scene as contributors...."

How much input might Walter have had in the formation of US&P considering his age of near 90 YEARS? Is it not possible that some of Walter's intentions may well have not been recognized and usurped by ones coming AFTER? I have no great bones to pick--but IF WALTER RUSSELL'S WORK IS TRUTH IN SCIENCE--IT WILL BE PRESENTED SOMEWHERE BY SOMEONE! I cannot believe that a latecoming home-breaker has the right to take a man's most precious possessions and garner unto herself all claims to self and HER FOLLOWING. If my opinion is misinterpreted as "contempt", then I no longer have any understanding of your narrow imprisoned world at all.

Lao Stebbing (Russell) made many very talented contributions to human consciousness through her writings on romance, marriage and LOVE as she called one of her books. Perhaps we again mistake the *flower blossom* FOR THE TREE?

Chelas, as with Newton: "If I see further, it is because I stand on the shoulders of giants who came before me!" Well, I stand on the shoulders, students, of giants such as Walter Russell who could see farther and beyond even Newton! So be it.

REC #1 HATONN

WED., JULY 28, 1993 9:34 A.M. YEAR 6, DAY 346

WED., JULY 28, 1993PROPERTY SEIZURE

James Madison: *"It is NOT a JUST government, nor is property secure under it, where the property which a man has in his personal safety and personal liberty is violated by arbitrary seizures of one class of citizens for the service of the rest."*

How can it be that you can continue to feel yourself to be secure when for the non-payment of a tax as small as a dollar, your property can be confiscated and sold? How can it be that, should a party place illegal substance on your property or within it, it can be seized and sold? How is it that a barrister (or a physician) who fails to pay his "CLUB" dues but knows the law and represents the people, can be thrown out of a courtroom, arrested and incarcerated for "practicing without a license" when NO LICENSE IS INVOLVED? Can you not see that the **foreplay is over and the rape underway?**

How can it be that a paper such as this must consider closing its presses for lack of funds because enough are not interested to support its continuation?

How can the public continue to allow ones such as George Green and Joseph Pavlonski to have national and international audience on radio, etc., with money-making schemes and deals when Truth cannot sustain itself? How is it that incarcerated political prisoners continue in prison because we cannot raise enough money to continue court fees to have a hearing for them? How is it that authors who face the risk of life in prison for printing material revealing political corruption and actual

murder of thousands cannot have living expenses covered because not enough books will sell to allow the investment?

WHEN do you "believe"? Well, certainly, most of you do not believe until you read a thing we bring years prior, in a paper or from a conspiracy participant newsletter. Do I claim that newsletter writers are in conspiracy with the government?--NO, just against your best interests when it comes to YOUR money. You must understand that a "conspiracy" is two or more working in conjunction to manipulate others, **usually illegally**, but not always so--to defraud or cover some deeds or truth of situations. This can be in war, in investments, in politics, in crime (Mafia) or anything! When "they" do not wish it to be called "conspiracy", then it is usually called an Association, a Coalition or a Federation. If it be in the "churches" it is usually called Congregation for Unity, and so on. In the oil and diamond markets it is called Cartel. If books are written which are desired banned by the government or other "groups" it is called "Hate Crime", Racist and Copyright Infringement. And yet, if YOU allow this then you are receiving that which is equally deserved for, as the cycles revolve--it always comes spiraling back unto self.

Now the government considers recalling all money and using a debit system or worse. When this happens, readers, **ALL FREEDOM IS GONE AND, THUS, IS HONEST MARKET CAPITALISM VANQUISHED.**

Hans F. Sennholz: *"The demand for money is subject to the same consideration as that for all other goods and services. People expend labor or forego the enjoyment of goods and services in order to acquire money. This is why individual demand and supply ultimately determine the purchasing power of money in the same way as they determine the mutual exchange ratios of all other goods."* And then, of course comes the act of "acting": There are many persons coerced into acting, not as they would prefer, but as others want, through majority rule (democracy controlled) as through totalitarian dictatorship. Where are YOU, America?

Most of you recognize the name, Gary North. He has some observations about money: "Money....should ideally be the creation of market forces. Whatever scarce economic goods that men voluntarily use as a means of facilitating market exchanges--goods that are durable, divisible, transportable, and above all scarce--are sufficient to allow men to cooperate in economic production. Money came into existence this way; the state only sanctioned an already prevalent practice...." and on banking: "Banking, of course, also provides for the creation of new money. But as Professor Mises argues, truly competitive banking--free banking--keeps the creation of new credit at a minimum, since bankers do not really trust each other, and they will demand payment in gold or silver from banks that are suspected of insolvency." Well, the problem with BANKS is far beyond such a small statement. It is true, however, that along the way it became such that the citizens COULD NOT demand gold or silver in exchange for those notes you carry--but institutions could--until so much metal left the nation that there was not any to cover demand and with the onset of computer transfer it was done away with--except that foreign citizens, such as Israel, still demand much payment in GOLD! This depleted the coffers which were already empty by theft and transfer out of your country--right from, even, Fort Knox.

TESTING AND THIS JOURNALIST, HATONN

There are ones who have not studied, by far, MOST of that which we present--and yet are Biblical scholars and even represent that which they call "messengers" with "disciples" who now present that Hatonn is the "third angel" and/or the "testor" to your place. NO! I may well be a messenger who efforts to support you so that you can confront and win against "the testor" but THAT testor you present--IS MY ENEMY! I appreciate and respect that enemy for the gifts he brings in which we can grow, build, and rise above the temptations presented by that "testor". Rev. 9:10: *The third angel blew, and a great flaming star fell from heaven upon a third of the rivers and springs. The star was called "Bitterness: because it poisoned a third of all the water on the earth and many people died."* That referred to planet is called Wormwood, Herculobos, etc.

No, readers, I am NOT any of those angels, beings, prophets or seals. I am Aton, the One Light, and I come near with the messengers sent to fulfill the prophecies in these days of transition as if being manifest in the way of Revelation and Prophets of all time and ages. There are as many claiming to speak FOR ME as there are false Christs abounding in your place. My place is as "overseer" and Command of the Hosts sent as prophecy projects against the day of tribulation to sound the trumpet and awaken the people of God unto their "way home"! We ARE blowing as hard as we can and yet millions sleep on--following this or that which offers seemingly better circumstances. There ARE NO BETTER CIRCUMSTANCES--for goodness sakes, we offer you a way into higher expression and a chance to reclaim physical freedom for a more blessed and wondrous expression of human form in radiance. I present ONLY as a messenger and guide--if you be tested by that which I bring, it is because you are steeped in that which came before and feel you must reconcile ME to FIT YOUR portfolio. When you have studied ALL (EVERY) presentation I have offered (even as some have studied the "Holy" books), then and only then will I accept any label as projected by any human individual.

In the higher realms of Truth--we do not have hierarchy as you perceive or accept in definition. We have "jobs" and for YOUR identification ease we will label ones as Commanders, etc. But it does not mean that we come as with Captains (except the true captain of a ship), Admiral, Sergeant and so on. YOU need those things and some would have a Colonel to lead--why?? IS GOD NOT ENOUGH? THE SERVANTS ON EARTH ARE EXACTLY THAT; HUMBLE, WITHOUT EGO NEEDS, PRESENT WHAT IS OFFERED AND DESIRE TO "LEAD" NOTHING--THEY ARE EMBARRASSED BY EVEN THE THOUGHT OF SUCH. Be most careful when you are given this kind of input from what you perceive as "higher resource" and "energy form"--it is 99% false speakers!! "Bunches" of speakers are more confusing than none at all. Certainly in a given "Command" there is NO NEED FOR BUNCHES OF SPEAKERS OR EVEN "OTHER" SPEAKER. If Truth is flowing--why would another speaker be "more truthful"? Be careful, lambs, lest you follow the wrong herdsman. Note

"little" things which often elude even the receiver. I had, yesterday, a message from one who claimed Haton speaking and was quite adamant about confusing the situation with George "Merkle". There is no problem with George Merkl--it is EXACTLY as it should be--why do you need to meddle in it? My name is not Haton--it is Hatonn and I did NOT give such a message. Then this one moved on to Sananda who disclaimed ever speaking through one Desirée; that is false receiving. Sananda, the Christ now returning, certainly DID SPEAK THROUGH AND TO DESIRÉE--further, why would one LIMIT GOD IN WHAT HE WOULD OR WOULD NOT DO? Next, there was a speaking by Commander Ashtar. There is no Commander "Ashtar" as such. There is A Commander of the Ashtar Command. The Ashtar Command is a record-data base of computer capability to surpass anything else in the universe. The purpose of that Command is not to COMMAND this transition but to be available with every being located and "wired" in case of massive lift-off of species from your planet. So many seem to want some twin flame or duality WITH Ashtar--even in physical manifestation, if it were so, how could you have duality with a computer data base?

Do I say these things to belittle or bring embarrassment? Certainly not--it is to warn ones that they are playing in a dangerous game wherein THEY are the pawns and are being deceived.

ARE THERE NO OTHER RECEIVERS? OF COURSE THERE ARE--BUT THEY DO NOT COME FORTH WITH CONFUSING OF THE ISSUES. THE TIME IS SO SERIOUS UPON YOUR PLACE THAT ONES NOW HAVE MISSIONS AND TASKS WHICH ARE SPECIFIC. ALL MUST BE HEARING INNER GUIDANCE--DO NOT CONFUSE IT WITH RECEIVING INSTRUCTIONS TO PASS ON TO FRACTURE THAT WHICH IS ALREADY IN PERFECT WORKING CONTROL.

This neither means that I am telling YOU what to do or what not to do--I say, take special care and see what you are doing for enlightenment does not fall all over you like a snowstorm--it takes study, work and growing. It certainly does not feed into

the "druthers" of individuals as to what they "want" to do. You can do anything you wish--why would you **BLAME** a voice from outer ethers and another's brain wave for that which you do? God **FIRST** gave you **REASONING** and he expects you to use it--all we are basically doing--is **CAUSING YOU TO REMEMBER!** YOU HAVE FREEDOM TO DO THAT WHICH YOU WILL.

In the line of "remembering", I am now a bit irritated at you who so quickly forget what we said at onset of the Institute. In all the fracas over gold and theft and receivership and other claims and accusations--you have forgotten **WHY** you even invested your participation. We wrote many, many hours on what was anticipated in the market place and what kind of a "deflationary" depression or collapse you could expect. George Green may well have had other fish to fry but **WE DID NOT**. The participation is becoming more valid every day that passes. It was neither "short term" nor to "clean up" in the market. It was to give some security to assets, provide collateral for our work--such as the paper, publications and projects. There are not two out of a hundred investment managers who would not recommend gold as a partial investment and hedge. We do also recommend a small amount of assets into self-held security in coins or something--but, as in 1933, **GOLD WILL BE CONFISCATED WHEN THE ASSETS ARE DESIRED BY THE GOVERNMENT**. We do not **HOLD GOLD** for the heck of buried treasure. The gold is collateral to be **BORROWED** against for working funds.

Now, was I simply a "crazy alien" to suggest that gold would double from its low of the last four years? Crazy? Let me share with you an article from the *San Francisco Chronicle* "Business" section, Thursday, July 22, 1993:

Herb Greenberg, Business Insider:

IS GOLD HEADED FOR \$1,500-PLUS AS DEFLATION HEDGE?

From the anything-is-possible department: Gold is often thought of as an investment hedge against inflation, but Boston money manager Paul Stuka and others are buying it as a hedge against deflation. Stuka is one of the few willing to go on the record with projecting **that gold will rise to \$1,500 to \$2,000 an ounce in the next three to five years.**

Before you write Stuka off as a tarnished kook, consider that from 1985 to mid-1986 he managed the Fidelity OTC Portfolio. The fund **gained 69 percent** in 1985 and **another 11 percent** in 1986. He now runs his own investment firm, Stuka Associates, where gold options and stocks (a long list that includes American Barrick and TVX Gold) have been a growing part of his portfolio for the past two years.

Stuka's target of \$1,500 plus is about three times the near-term target of most gold bugs, but that doesn't faze him. "Anyone who saw the Dow at 750 in 1982 would have thought you were crazy if you said it would rise to 3,000," he says. "Bull markets always go much farther than anyone thinks."

What makes Stuka's projection so noteworthy is its deflationary twist at a time when many economists are obsessed with the prospect of inflation (which is one reason many people have been *buying* gold.)

According to the deflationists, steadily falling prices in department stores and other parts of the retail economy are just the start of a series of events which will culminate in deflationary fireworks when stock prices fall.

If everything goes like clockwork real estate prices will also resume their decline. "Then you'll have the worst of all worlds--deflation in tangible assets and deflation in paper assets," says Bob Hoyer, a devout deflationist, who runs Quantum Economics in Vancouver.

Which brings us to gold: Deflationists say it will be a safe haven if prices of everything else really do collapse. The last big round of deflation in the United States started in 1929. Although the price of gold was fixed at the time, Hoyer says its purchasing power increased for 17 years.

"If you consider that gold is money, and in deflationary periods the purchasing power of money increases, then the purchasing power (or price) of gold will increase," Hoyer says.

What could derail this scenario? The government's ability to print enough money to keep the economy going, Stuka says, "and then we enter this wonderful world" of 2 percent economic growth and 2 percent inflation. "But it's really more of a question of how long you can hold it in that environment," he adds. "We believe 2 percent inflation is just a point you pass through on your way from 15 percent (in 1980) to a negative 10."

* * *

Now with this in mind I can only suggest you get, as quickly as possible, several JOURNALS--regarding economic circumstance, how to protect yourself and how to grow while maintaining security and privacy. I personally offered you at least four such JOURNALS. Perhaps the staff will list them for you here. [JOURNALS #4 SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER, #10 PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL, #16 YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON AND #17 THE NAKED PHOENIX]

For you who would like to see this paper and publications continue but cannot see your way to simply "gift" funds--please consider participation in this plan of loaning the money to this business group through the Institute (now protected under law from raiders) so they can purchase gold at this price, borrow against the collateral (always the note itself is covered with the lending bank) and continue to wait for the price of gold to increase. IT WILL!! I expect it to go to \$5,000 at some point as the Elite try to bring it under control. This means that, however, the holding of gold assets personally is VERY, VERY DANGEROUS FOR THE GOVERNMENT WILL CONFIS-

CATE IT, MOST CERTAINLY, AT THAT PRICE. THEY WILL CONFISCATE COLLATERAL ASSETS FROM THEIR OWN BANKS--LAST!!! Is this a guarantee of some kind? What mean you? What guarantees do you have in this world? This is as nearly careful planning and hedging as you are going to find anywhere--but the One World Government PLANS TO HAVE IT ALL--SO MIGHT IT NOT BE WISE TO USE SOME OF YOUR ASSETS WHILE YOU YET CAN--AGAINST THE POSSIBILITY OF GETTING THE PUBLIC INFORMED IN TIME TO POSSIBLY CHANGE THIS BEAST COME AGAINST YOU? It is, as always, YOUR choices. I would suppose that a special "publication" fund could be specifically set forth and it becomes a WIN-WIN project instead of everybody is going to lose--as it is going.

PEROT POWER

Ones ask me "why" Perot?--when he seems to be a big money person and we don't really want him for president. Why? He has shown that HE WILL LISTEN TO YOU--AS CITIZENS. You have to understand that sometimes the "higher" you get in the morass of Elite, the less you REALLY know. You have to have SOMEONE that could win, don't you? Who else do you have with even the possibility of being noticed, much less UPSET the two party FIXED SYSTEM?

This, also, is a place WHERE YOU CAN GET INVOLVED AND NOT BE SINGLED OUT FOR "TAKING-OUT". The "smart money" (whatever that means) says he'll never be president. That may well be but if he can't pull it off--nobody can. However, it looks more and more like the "smart money" just may be wrong.

Here is an article which was printed in *U.S.A. Weekend*, July 16-18, 1993. I think it worthy of your undivided attention. If you have no leader to place in the harness, you have no way to pull the team.

From the smoke-filled rooms of the Capitol to the smoke-free offices of the Clinton White House, Washington, D.C., insiders

are finding it hard to accept the fact that Ross Perot, like Elvis Presley and rock 'n' roll, is here to stay.

It was widely assumed that the little Dallas billionaire would ride off into the sunset after last fall's presidential election, having made his point, spent his money and enjoyed his 15 minutes of political fame.

Democrats and Republicans alike have been eager to see Perot go away so they can get down to the task of appealing to and divvying up his supporters. Bill Clinton, who may well have won the presidency because of the votes that Perot denied to George Bush, even suggested that his success could be gauged by his ability to appeal to the 19 million voters who in the election became the "Perot vote".

So far, however, Clinton's appeal to these voters appears virtually non-existent. Even after taking his message directly to Perot country with his "town meetings", polls show that Perot voters neither believe nor agree with the president, while Perot himself dismisses Clinton as a "middle manager". Republicans, sensing Clinton's lack of appeal to these voters, are trying to sound like Perot. They've been burning up the telephone lines to Texas in the hope that he'll actually say something nice about them, and then disappear.

"I'm less concerned about Perot than about the 19 million Americans who voted for him," says Haley Barbour, the Republican Party chairman. "Most of these had voted for Bush in 1988 and Reagan before that. In 1992, they were dissatisfied because they didn't think we'd adhered to traditional Republican principles. Our goal is to win back their confidence."

A worthy goal. But the interesting aspect of the Perot paranoia sweeping Washington is that even the most fearful discount the idea that Perot might deny the White House to both major-party candidates in 1996. Both the Republicans and the Democrats believe they need the "Perot vote" to win a two-way contest the next time and both fear that, in a three-way race.

Perot might hurt their candidate. But few take seriously the idea that he might actually win such a race.

They should.

If the current trend keeps up, Perot and his "volunteers" may soon be in position not only to challenge, but actually to topple, the president and the two-party system as we know it. **[H: See, right here, is the way to go--they have said it--it certainly CAN be done and then, by popular demand the man himself WILL listen to you-the-people. It also becomes evident that the stronger the man becomes the harder it is for the adversary to do anything to him or take him out by force or violence. It is up to YOU to see that he stays safe, open and POPULAR!]** The inability of the Washington establishment to realize its endangered status is itself a testament to its isolation from the needs and desires of the American public.

True, it is extremely difficult for a third-party or independent contender to win the presidency. Our system was put together to favor two parties and make it difficult for minor parties to break through at the national level.

The Electoral College alone consigns most such efforts to political oblivion before they even get off the ground.

But more Americans conclude that, as former third-party candidate George Wallace once put it, "there ain't a dime's worth of difference" between Democrats and Republicans.

Perot, 63, is being taken more and more seriously outside of Washington. That comes through strongly in a poll commissioned by this writer for this article, conducted by Market Strategies, A GOP-aligned firm that polled for Bush's 1992 campaign. "The depth of Perot's support signifies more than his emergence as a third-party candidate," says Market Strategies' Steven Lombardo. "It may be the emergence of a three-party system in America again."

Historically, successful third parties have emerged when large numbers of people become convinced that neither major party is addressing serious problems. That is what happened before the Civil War, when the Democrats and Whigs were unwilling to come to grips with the growing public demand that slavery be abolished.

[H: The one thing to hold in your mind as you read this and nod your head in agreement. The two parties involved in YOUR NATION have no intention of ever having another election under your present form of government. If you overlook this primary point you are setting yourself up for betrayal. Is Perot a possible player in "that" game? It must not matter to you as citizens--you must have an alternative with which to unify and rally for if you are ALL DIVIDED at the time of collapse--you will never unify enough from the pressures which will befall you, to recover in your lifetime--or for many generations to come. Will the world last long enough? That also matters not--you must continue to continue as if there is all the "time" in the universe--you KNOW you will perish as will freedom as a way of life as you are going.]

The result was that a new party emerged quickly, the Whigs went the way of Tyrannosaurus rex, and within a few years a Republican, Abraham Lincoln, was in the White House. Few Whigs or Democrats had believed it could happen. Then as now, established politicians were among the last to believe radical change was possible.

The point, of course, is that what starts out as a protest can grow into something far more important if it is ignored or underestimated. Perot's success in harnessing the rage of average Americans--who have come to believe that Democrats and Republicans in Washington are more interested in their own perks than in solving real problems--should have been taken as a wake-up call to the leaders of both parties. But it wasn't. Clinton rode the same wave that fueled the Perot candidacy. But so far he has failed to translate his campaign rhetoric into reality.

The predictable result: The fires of grassroots outrage have been fueled, not put out. Politicians rarely realize that every broken promise alienates more and more voters, who either don't vote next time or begin actively looking for Electoral alternatives.

As Perot travels the nation, organizing his followers, and honing his anti-establishment message, he is building on a foundation that, thanks to the shortsightedness of his Washington critics, could make his United We Stand America a major factor in the 1994 congressional elections--and win him the White House in 1996.

True, his popularity has dropped in some recent polls, and Washington has started to conclude that, in political terms, Perot has "peaked". But that ignores his solid base of support and the willingness of voters to back United We Stand America candidates. "His numbers have been up and down over the past several months," says Lombardo, the Market Strategies pollster, who points out that Perot's high ratings in this poll might be as much a reflection of the president's unpopularity than of Perot's popularity. **[II: And remember--polls are intended to present exactly what is desired be presented!]** "But the essence of Perot's message is still attractive to a significant group of the electorate." Half of those polled said that they considered Perot's criticisms of Clinton fair, while just 35 percent said they considered it unfair.

Given the bipartisan nature of his support, Perot might be expected once again to mount an independent campaign if he decides to run again in 1996. But it is possible--prepare yourself for another idea that the political establishment will hoot at--that the Texan will convert his troops into a boarding party that could challenge the Republican leadership in the primaries and win the party's presidential nomination. Remember: Six million Republicans voted for Perot last November, and the number of Republicans who support him has increased since then.

[II: What you MUST remember is that the computer was FIXED and PEROT swept the nation with votes which were

not reflected in the already "decided" election results. Even Bush ran, in the end, AGAINST HIMSELF! How short are your memories!]

That number is enough to win the Republican primaries in New Hampshire and Iowa, especially if the field is crowded--as it appears it will be--with U.S. Sens. Dole, Gramm and Lugar; U.S. Rep. Dornan; former Bush Cabinet secretaries Alexander Bennett, Martin, Kemp and Cheney; and Govs. Campbell (S.C.), Thompson (Wis.) and Voinovich (Ohio) as well as Pat Buchanan, Pat Robertson and Gen. Norman Schwarzkopf.

None of them has more support among Republican voters than Perot. And the results of the Market Strategies poll, showing that a Republican ticket headed by Perot would trounce Clinton in a two-way contest, should give both parties pause. "If he got serious, he would be a strong GOP candidate," says Jeff Bell, a Republican analyst. "But I'm not sure he is temperamentally suited to go through a grueling primary process. In his favor, he could successfully portray the other GOP candidates as part of the problem. The system is going to be even more vulnerable in 1996 than in 1992: The centralized forces in Washington will be under more suspicion."

If both parties can't soon find better answers for increasingly angry voters, Perot may be their answer in '96.

* * *

Col. Gritz called me a "Judas-goat" at the time of the last election when I asked you to unify as "independents" and overwhelm the computer ballot system by voting for Perot. Not one of the "independent" candidates was willing to forego the ego trip to do such a thing. YOU HAVE NO RESOURCE STRONG ENOUGH TO WIN AN ELECTION FROM THESE NEW WORLD ORDER CONTROLLERS. THE REAL CONTROL COMES FROM THE COMMITTEE OF 300 WORLD ELITE WRAPPING UP THEIR ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT TO ENSLAVE THE NATIONS OF THE PLANET.

YOU CAN SEE IT EVERYWHERE YOU LOOK AT HOME AND ABROAD--ANYWHERE!

Even if the whole government continues to decline, just to have unification under Perot gives you working power to hold against the thugs in power. Remember, the adversary **MUST** work in the dark in deceit and with lies. He cannot do well if the actions bring attention as with the North American Free Trade Agreement bounced off him and you by Perot. It becomes a force of people with which to be reckoned. Every ray of light shone on the puppets playing in the government is a shot in the heart of the beast.

Look, for goodness sakes, what the government pigs are doing to the people in the flooded areas of the Mid-west. No help, no votes, lingering pain and agony--while aid is being dished out without recourse or charge to every country in the world! You have been sold-out, America--betrayed by the treasonists! The whole thing, from the floods to the lack of AID is a fully planned and orchestrated event. Let me share with you something shared with us.

"Did everyone catch Elizabeth Dole's major slip on TV last week? She was commenting on what the Red Cross was providing the flood victims and reminded everyone that the Red Cross works on public donations. Then she said (this is NOT an exact quote, but it's close), **"We're going to need a lot of donations, not just for this disaster, but for the other disasters this summer."** The newscaster asked, "Are you expecting more disasters this summer?" She replied: **"That is what we've been told."** How interesting--in advance disasters? Well, with what is going on I suggest you **WILL HAVE MORE DISASTERS**, there have even been earthquakes along the Edwards Fault in San Antonio, Texas, we are told--and that, chelas, is an **INACTIVE** fault.

This friend also writes that there is an outbreak of tuberculosis in San Antonio. The health official interviewed on TV said **it was a virulent, antibiotic-resistant strain, and he said the outbreak was not UNEXPECTED....**

Probably one of the most heart-clutching events, however, would at first SEEM to be the least important:

In July, 1992, I went to the public library (Main branch) in search of information on surviving a nuclear attack. There was **no government publication on the subject available** (in a city with 5 military bases!) and at that time I was told that: "**Those publications were pulled from the shelves a year ago.**" It was suggested that I try the military libraries, which I did--only one had any information at all on preparing for a nuclear attack, but it dated back to the late 50s-early 60s and so was no longer relevant (i.e., use a door to make a lean-to against the outside of a building and crawl behind for shelter). Last week, July, 1993, I went to the library again to see if anything had changed. Nope, the only book in the entire library was *Nuclear War Survival Skills* **IN THE HISTORY SECTION**. I checked the government publications again, and found that NO information on nuclear survival has been published by the government since 1991 (and, of course, the one publication done in 1991 is still **not available**)".

If this is universally true then we will have to offer a portion of our paper to offering you that information. I can suggest our own JOURNAL, SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL and Arthur Robinson's *Fighting Chance*. There are also some excellent survival books, one I especially recommend is Janowsky's *SURVIVAL*.

However, you must be prepared for "rapid Make-do" and as of year before last we got material published by the Oregon Institute of Science and Medicine, Cave Junction, Oregon. The book in point is called *Nuclear War Survival Skills, Updated and Expanded 1987 Edition*, by Cresson H. Kearny. You can also get "tapes". Also, we just received a full packet of information exactly directed to this subject from a reader petitioning us to run the material, it being non-copyrighted and it would only need reproduction for such a purpose as a newspaper. I shall discuss it with the staff and consider the possibility of devoting a whole paper issue to the subject. My wish for all of you who have property enough for a common "root cellar" to consider

digging same. You can store supplies in a temperature regulated environment and have the facility for emergency quarters also. It could be deep enough that with a cover you can plant your bedding flower garden or even your garden with food products ON TOP of it. This could be landscaped and be made into a veritable hidden facility so that it could be most pleasing in the scheme of a garden. You could even run water to the given area and have an imitation rock garden with flowing recycled water and a small decorative pond, etc. Or if you like, simply a root cellar of any kind. If you cannot do that--then you could build a "trench" shelter for absolutely short-term cover and this could be placed under a gazebo or simply instead of a flower bed with just enough room to go within, have some stored water and potty facility and "sit" it out. I do believe we should offer you reminders of emergency care.

This chapter is getting too lengthy so please allow us a break. Thank you. Salu.

INDEX

Abundance 4, 32
 Action & reaction
 sequence of 179
 Acupuncture 78
 Adversary 4, 7, 8, 18, 20, 188,
 191, 203
 Ahmose I 42
 AIDS 207
 Air 76
 strata 92
 Akhnaton 42
 Algae 79
 Alternating currents 87
 Alternator(s)
 high and low frequency 88
 Tesla's milestone in electrical
 engineering 87
 American Barrick 199
 American Electro-Therapeutic
 Association 90
 American School of Oriental &
 Homeopathic Medicine 74
 Amun 43
 Amunhotep IV 42
 Amunmun 42
 Ancient Tribes 114
 Andrew, Paul 56-59, 119
 "Dimensional Life Theory" 53
 in memory of 53
 Anodes and cathodes
 interchange between 51
 Antimony 145
 Aphelion 172
 Arc lamps
 method of operation 87
 Aromatic plants & spices 77
 Arsenic 145
 Arthurian sages 170

Artificial lightning 93
 Ashes (symbolism of) 44
 Ashtar Command 197
 Asians
 flock into U.S. 138
 Association 194
 Astley, Thomas 82, 113
 Astral realms 24
 Ate (father) 115
 Atom(s) 64, 161, 171, 176
 Atomic structure
 modern theories of 175
 Aton 42, 43
 the One Light 196
 Automatic reflexes 34
 Bahrain 136
 Balance 14, 29, 30, 31, 37, 39,
 117
 Banking 195
 Barbour, Haley 202
 Beauty 37, 190
 Beingness 16, 31
 Beliefs 46
 Bell, Jeff
 statement from 206
 Bennett, Alexander 206
 Bentsen, Mr. 139
 Bessemer steel 150
 Bible(s) 6, 19, 81, 141
 reference to China 111
 Binder, Dr. Timothy A. 190
 Biological reactions 75
 "Bird Tribes" 43
 Bismuth 145
 Blame 122
 Blood
 red light requirement 75
 Blue and ultraviolet 148

Body 33, 34
 emotions 122
 generation of low level electric
 waves 75
 is a Light being 75
 Bohr, Niels 168, 170, 171, 175
 mathematical equation regarding
 hydrogen spectrum 171
 Book(s)
 Nuclear War Survival Skills 208
 The Russell Genero-Radiative
 Concept 152, 167
 Wanderer In The Spirit Lands
 25
 Who's Who Of American
 Women 192
 Borealis, Aurora 100
 Bowen 73
 Boyles, Nora
 biographical study of the life &
 times of Walter Russell
 156
 Brain 66
 electric recording 34
 rhythms 75
 "Brainwashing" 127
 Branly 91
 Bravery 116
 Bremmer, Schumann 92
 Brookings Institute 151
 Brown, Ron
 bribe taken from Vietnamese
 137
 Buchanan, Pat 206
 Budden 92
 Buddha 22
 Buffalo 116
 Bunson, Mr. 148
 "Bunson burner" 148
 chart 148

Bush, George 202, 203
 personal kingdom of oil and
 gold 136
 Caesar 137
 Campbell, Governor 206
 Cancer 75
 Cannon 73
 Capitalism 194
 Capitol 202
 Carbohydrates 77
 Carbon 51
 dioxide 77
 metal 150
 Cartel 194
 Cartesian theorem 163
 Catholic church 83
 Cause and effect 12, 31, 39
 Cavendish 168
 Cell salts 78
 Cells 47
 mutations of 54
 Centripetal & centrifugal force
 164, 165
 Chambless, Edgar 165
 Change 10, 39
 Channel(s) 4
 Chaos 5
 "Charge" & "discharge" 49
 Chemical reactions 185
 Cheney 206
 Childress, David Hatcher 5
 China
 aggression referred to as
 "Yellow Peril" 111
 Chlorophyll 51
 "Christ" 4, 131, 196, 197
 a state of being 128
 Churches 194
 Civil War 204
 Civilization 62, 66, 69, 130

awakening of 3
 remnant of 183
 Cleopatra 22
 Clinton, Bill 137, 139, 202, 205, 206
 Coal 145, 146, 151
 Coalition 194
 Cold light 145, 146
 Collateral
 borrowing against 201
 Color(s) 2, 55, 145
 Colorado Springs 87, 95
 notes from concerning Nikola Tesla 85
 priceless notes from 84
 Colour/sound/gem frequency generator 74
 Commandments 30
 Committee Of 300 183, 207
 Communication system
 world wide 97
 Communist(ic)
 parties 110
 tanks 138
 Compression 49, 178
 and expansion 180
 Compton 163
 Computer(s) 65, 66
 intelligence 69
 Congregation for Unity 194
 Consciousness 9, 10, 14, 31, 33-35
 core of 31
 Conspiracy 194
 Constitution 110
 Constitutional Law Center (CLC) 72
 Consumer Health Newsletter
 address 74
 CONTACT 72, 84, 137, 158
 Contentment 5
 Contraction 48, 50
 Copernicus 177
 Copper 145
 Copyright(s) 83, 173
 infringement 194
 Cosmic
 inner immortal mind-self 127
 knowledge 125
 Light 11, 12
 Mind 11
 space (metrics and geometrics of) 164
 Universe 4, 11
 Cosmogenetic synthesis 151
 Cosmogenic synthesis 149
 Cosmos 120, 129
 Coulomb's law 171
 Courts of injustice 123
 Creation 9, 15, 21, 32, 55, 73, 82, 119, 120
 Laws of 5
 One whole Idea of 35
 Creationists 82
 "Crystal Blue Group" 189
 Crystal growth 68
 Cycle(s) 31, 35, 36, 43, 48
 Cyclic aromatic rings 77
 Cycling transformation 38
 Dane 171
 "Dark Ages" 188
 Darkness 37, 44, 45, 47, 106
 Darwin, Charles 60, 62, 174
 Davies, John Langdon
 author of *Man And His Universe* 175
 Death 36, 43
 appearance of 124
 there is no 38
 Deflation 198, 199, 200

Democracy or Democrats 194, 202, 203, 204
 Density 48
 Depression 198
 Desire 14, 190
 Detoxification 77
 Dharma 42, 48, 141, 152, 158, 166
 notation from 118
 Digestive
 glands 75
 organs requirement for yellow light 75
 Dimension 10
 "Dimensional Life"
 Paul Andrew's theory of through this page and on 53, 57, 59-69, 119
 Dirac, Dr. 176, 177, 178, 180
 Discernment 81
 Discharge oscillators 89
 Discoverer
 quote from 145
 Divine
 energy 126
 inheritance 103
 ordination 181
 Divinity 104, 122, 127
 DNA 79
 alteration 73
 Dole, Elizabeth 207
 Dole, Senator 206
 Dornan 206
 Earth (Shan)(Maka) 114, 115
 gravitative center of 153
 ionosphere system 99
 resonant modes 99
 used as a conductor 91
 Economic
 growth 200
 production 195
 scarcity of goods 195
 Eddington 161, 163
 Edwards Fault 207
 EEG's 75
 Ego 4
 Egotism and egoism
 definitions separating 58
 Egypt 43
 Eighteenth dynasty in 42
 Einstein, Albert 163, 165
 EKGs 75
 Ekker, Doris and/or E.J. 70, 72, 73, 118, 189, 190
 Elder, Lee 73
 Electoral alternatives 205
 Electoral College 203
 Electric(al)
 awareness 34
 energy (Nikola Tesla's system of transmission of) 86
 current 46, 51
 energy without wires 86
 force 179
 low level waves 75
 oscillating nerves (wires) 34
 sensations 33
 short circuits 185
 solved problem of generation, transmission & utilization of power 85
 stimuli 33
 universe 14, 102
 vibrations 92
 wave universe 31, 45, 47, 82, 120
 waves 11, 13, 102
 Electricity 11, 85, 145, 147, 178, 184, 186

Electro-acupuncture
 device (Acutron) 74
 measurement 74
 Electro-dynamics
 fundamental law of 153
 Electrozonal forces 78
 Electromagnetic
 Maxwell's dynamic theory of 92
 oscillations 178
 process 147
 theory of light 147
 wave propagation 99
 waves 92
 Electron(s) 49, 50, 161, 170, 177, 178, 180
 Electrostatic energy 77
 ELF communications 97
 "Elite" 99, 139, 183, 201
 rule through terror and horror 129
 top secret laboratories of 143
 utilization of scientific knowledge to gain world control 188
 Ellipse 172
 Elliptical orbits 153, 180
 cause of 160
 Emigrants 139
 Endocrine glands 75
 Energy 33, 53, 55, 102, 142, 179, 181, 185
 assimilation of higher forms of 77
 medicine 78
Engineering Mechanics 86
 Enzyme exchange systems 75
 Enzymic problems 78
 Equilibrium 179, 185
 position 180
 Errors 4
 Essence 115
 Esu (also see "Jesus" and Sananda) 128
 Eternal
 idea 35
 life 36
 Self 34
 Ether-wave 39
 Etheric
 mirror 39
 vacuum 38, 39
 Etheric
 "Evil" 38, 44, 108, 122, 124, 129
 trap of 114
 Evolution 64, 82, 101
 Expansion 48, 49, 65, 178
 pressure 179
 vacuous force of 178
 Experiences 38
 Extraterrestrial 3
Ezekiel (38:1-4) 111
 Faith 81
 Fakir of India 23
 Faraday 163, 168
 Father Creator 21
 Father-light principle 50
 Fats 77
 Fearlessness 37
 Federal Court system 188
 Federation 194
 Fessenden 95
 Fidelity OTC Portfolio 199
 Fire (symbolism of) 44
 Fitch, V. 99
 Flower elixirs/remedies 78
 Force 179, 180, 187
 duality of 181
 Ford, Henry 145, 148, 151
 Fort, Leon 72

Fortitude 116
 Fourth dimension 57, 165
 Fourth octave
 "luminon" found in 144
 Franklin, Benjamin 70
 Franklin Institute in Philadelphia
 Tesla's lecture on high-frequency currents before 89
 Freedom(s) 32, 84, 194
 take over of 110
 Frequency 39, 54, 65
 microwave and radio 75
 Ft. Polk 137
Fulcrum
 Science Newsletter 189
 Fuller, Buckminster 165
 Gaiandrianas 79
 Galaxy 61
 Galejs 92
 Gallium 145
 Gases and vapors 154
 "Gays" 139
 Gem stones 78
 Genero-radiative concept 149
 Generosity 116
 Genesis 81
 Geneva
 correspondence from 165
 Gentile 110
 "Gentle Bear" 117
 Germain, St. 32, 41
 Glandular system 75
 "Global 2000" 109
 Glory 37, 40, 84, 140
 God 3, 4, 7, 10, 14, 16, 25, 27, 30, 42, 64, 73, 82, 105, 109, 115, 196
 and man are one 10
 cannot be sinned against 128
 "electric" nature of Universe of 32
 ever-still universe of knowing 13
 is All there is 9
 is everywhere 117
 is Light 2, 40
 is Universal Mind 9
 Laws of 5, 122
 messengers of Light 6
 omniscience, omnipresence and omnipotence of 31
 relationship with 81
 universe of 12
 will prevail 44
 within Self 12
 "Godly society"
 characteristics of 130
 Gog 110, 111
 Gold and/or silver 195, 199, 200
 used as collateral to be borrowed against for working funds 198
 Golombos, Dr. Andrew J. 58, 67
 "Goodly Company" 105
 Goodness 30, 44, 107
 GOP 203
 candidate 206
 Government 139, 198, 200, 207
 confiscation 201
 conspiracy 194
 seeds of deceit 110
 Gramm, Senator 206
 Grand Canyon 137
 Grand Street Laboratory 93
 Grandfather 119
 Gravitation or Gravity 48, 49, 50, 102, 153, 160, 168, 178, 186
 laws of 161, 164
 Newton's observations of 177

Newtonian laws of 152, 159
 Gravitative
 center of sun, earth & moon 153
 compression pressure 178
 focus 179
 "Great Purification" 43
 "Great Spirit" 115, 116
 Greed 41, 44, 108, 126, 130
 Green, Desir   197
 Green, George 71, 72, 73, 85, 132, 194, 198
 Greenberg, Herb 198
 Gritz, James "Bo" 207
 Growth 65
 Hard-metal rock 129
 Harmony 14, 29, 31, 37, 117, 190
 Harvard Society for Contemporary Art 165
 Hasbrouck, Louis 187
 "Hate Crime" 194
 Hatonn, Gyeorgos Ceres 42
 Hawaii
 assault upon unsuspecting Americans in 140
 Heart beat 75
 Heat 53, 75
 Hebrews 81
 Heisenberg 163
 Helium 146, 147
 Herculobos 195
 Hersey, G.P. 166
 Hertz's system 99
 Heyoka (sacred clown) 115
 HF oscillator 90
 High frequency
 alternating currents (AC) 87
 currents 89, 91
 generators 86
 "Higher realms" 20
 Holocaust 16, 44
 "Holy Books" 6
 "Holy Remnant" 108
 Homeopathic remedies 78
 methods for obtaining 77
 Homeopathy 77, 78
 Homosexuality 129
 Host(s) 4, 107, 196
 Hoye, Bob 199, 200
 Human race
 progress of 67
 Hunka (ancestor) 115
 Hydroelectric power 85
 Hydrogen 146, 147
 Hydron 146
 octave 147
 Idea 13, 15, 35, 45, 126
 IEE in London 89
 Ignorance 7, 23, 41, 56, 122
 Illegal emigrants 138
 Illusion(s) 9, 10, 11, 16, 18, 20, 25, 27, 52, 102, 121, 168
 mystical world of 21
 of Nature 171
 Immigration 138
 Immortality 34, 44, 117, 122, 123
 "Imperial Age" 42
 Incandescence 39, 45
 Incarnation 25
 "Indians" 141
 Inductive heating 87
 Infinity 131
 Inflation 199
 Injustice system 41
 Inspiration 37
 Instinctive control 34
 Intelligence 128, 129
 Interchange 53

International Monetary Fund (IMF) 139
 Intuition 46
 Investments 194
 Invisible light 78
 Invisible universe 102
 Inyan (stone, pebble) 115
 Iron 51
 Jackson, Dr. John E. 151, 153, 154, 158-162, 165, 182, 186
 Janowsky, Chris
 book *Survival* 208
 Jeans, Sir James 186
 "Jesus" (also see Esu and Sananda) 128
 "Jews" 17, 110
JOURNALS 72, 134, 173, 200, 208
THE NAKED PHOENIX 200
THE SACRED SPIRIT WITHIN 113
PLEIADES CONNECTION series 3, 143, 173, 190
PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL 200
SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER 200
SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL 208
YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON 200
 Joy 190
 Jupiter
 moons of 170
 Kearny
 book called *Nuclear War Survival Skills* 209
 Kemp 206
 Kepler 153, 154, 159, 160, 162, 168, 172, 177, 185
 dispute against the findings of 151
 ellipses of 163
 laws of 54, 182
 three immortal laws 152
 Keynote 143
Keys of Enoch 19
 "Khazar(ian)" 110
 "Zionists" 111
 Kinnickinnick (Indian tobacco) 115
 Knowing or Knowledge 4, 10, 11, 13, 14, 16, 20, 21-27, 30, 31, 34, 37, 39, 43, 46, 48, 53, 70, 81, 101, 105, 106, 119, 127
 power in 7
 higher 123, 125, 126
 lack of 41, 126
 sensed observations mistakenly believed to be 122
 Kola (friend) 115
 La Place
 greatest mathematician of his day 170
 Lakota Sioux 114
 Langmuir 175
 Laplace
 nebular hypothesis 161
 Law 14
 Lead 145
 Learning 105
 Letter
 from friend in Colorado 17
 Leviathan 150
 Lewis, David
 author of booklet called *Survival Of The Remnant* 108
 Life 9, 14, 38
 Oneness of 9

physical 3
 secret of 190
 Light 2, 9, 11, 12, 14, 21, 30, 31,
 34, 36, 37, 47, 51, 53, 54,
 70, 73-75, 77, 82, 105, 107,
 122, 123, 187, 190
 absence of 12
 all things stored in 18
 driven structures 75
 electromagnetic theory of 147
 frequencies 54
 God's messengers of 6
 higher knowledge of 124
 idea of 45
 infinite 30
 is absolutely "still" 45
 journey from dark into 38
 of knowing Mind 10
 only seems to travel 52
 rays 50
 simulation of 48, 51
 sources of 76
 static 12
 universe 181
 waves 46, 48, 92
 wrap around oxygen molecules
 76
 years 52
 Lincoln, Abraham 204
 Line spectra 171
 Lion (places of) 43
 "Little Crow" 48, 113, 114, 116,
 117, 119, 141, 142
 quote from 32
 Loans (low-interest) 139
 Lodge, Sir Oliver 91, 159, 169,
 177
 patents granted to 90
 Lombardo 205
 Los Angeles 58
 Love 9, 14, 129, 190
 Lowenstein, Fritz 95
 Lucifer 122
 Lugar, Senator 206
 Luminon 144, 145, 147, 148, 151
 element found in the fourth
 octave 144
 Madison, James 193
 Mafia (crime) 194
 Magnetic Light 13
 Magnetism 11, 147
 Magog 110, 111
 Mahpiya (the heavens) 115
 Man (mankind) 117, 129
 ascent of 38
 can only sin against himself 128
 development of technology for
 helicopters and airplanes
 64
 end result of wasteful years of
 108
 expansion of 61, 64
 growth of 60
 ignorance of 122
 infliction of a curse upon
 himself 126
 never dies 36
 rightful place in order of
 progression 65
 seeking of higher knowledge
 125
 Truth of the knowledge of 121
 Marconi 91, 97
 fundamental radio patent of 90
 Marconi Wireless Telegraph
 Company of America 90
 Marincic, Aleksandar 99
 Colorado Springs Notes on
 Nikola Tesla 85
 Market exchanges 195

Market Strategies 203
 poll 205, 206
 Martin, Rick 73
 Martin (Bush's Cabinet secretary)
 206
 Mass 178-180
 generation and degeneration of
 184
 Matter 10, 47, 49, 52, 178, 181,
 185, 187
 elements of 51
 is Light 48
 Maxwell 163
 dynamic theory of the
 electromagnetic field 92
 McWilliams, Charles, M.D.
 Vibration Medicine And
 Homeopathy 74
 Meier 73
 Memories 33
 Mendeleef tables 143
 Mental decisions 34
 Merkle, George 197
 Mesheck
 chief prince of 111
 Messengers 106, 196
 Metabolic
 functions resonance to higher
 energy levels 78
 insufficiencies 78
 oxidations 75
 Metals 150
 Metaphysics 188
 Meteorological phenomena 94
 Mexico
 illegal emigrants out of control
 from 138
 Microwave radiation 75
 Millikan, Dr. Robert Andrews
 168, 175, 176, 181
 Mind 5, 9, 10, 14, 15, 21, 35, 65
 objective 33
 subjective 34
 Mineral salts 78
 Mississippi flooding 137
 Molecular reactions 68
 Molecules 64, 171
 Money 194, 195
 control of 110
 Mongol 111
 Moon
 gravitative center of 153
 Morgan, J. Pierpont 90, 92, 97
 Mortal brain-self 127
 Motion 9, 10, 12, 13, 46, 47, 49,
 52, 102, 179, 180, 184, 185
 cycle of 177
 effect of 179
 effects of the illusions of 168
 Nature's plan of 171
 phenomena of 11
 waves of 48
 waves which simulate light 47
 Museum of Science and Industry
 187
 Musical octaves 143
 Mutual exchange ratios 194
 Napoleon 22
 National Electric Light Association
 Tesla's lecture on high-
 frequency currents to 89
 National Social Directory 192
 Nature 46, 170, 172, 183
 characteristic attribute of 179
 illusions of 171
 simple principles of 169
 the supreme deceiver 169
 Negatively charged particles
 no such thing as 49

Nerves
 requirements for violet light 75
Neutron(s) 49, 50
New Madrid Fault 137
"New World Order" 73, 111, 129, 139
New York Academy of Science
 Tesla's lecture to 90
New York Times 144, 149, 151, 153, 156, 162, 165, 167, 171, 187
 letter to the editor of 159, 162, 172, 175, 176, 182, 186
Newton 7, 47, 148, 149, 153, 154, 160, 163, 168, 185, 192
 dispute against findings of 151
 dynamics 165
 laws of 164, 182
 laws of gravitation 152, 159, 162
 observations of gravitation 177
Newtonian theory
 artist challenge of 149
Niagara
 hydroelectric power plant 85
Niessen, Richard 82
Nikola Tesla Museum 86, 99
Nitrogen 148
Nitrogenous compounds 145
Nordic 111
North, Gary 195
North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) 138, 207
North Korea
 trouble in 137
Nuclear war 129, 137
Nutritional deficits 78
Oahspe 18, 19, 20, 26
Obesity 77
Octave(s) 13, 126, 143
 waves 50
Omeganon 146
"One World"
 Bank 110
 Government 110, 201
 Order 110, 129
 Religion 110
Oneness 9, 13, 14, 47, 53
 with Light 31
Orbital ellipse 172
Oscillation(s) 179, 180, 182, 186
Owanka wakan (a holy place, altar) 115
Oxygen 75, 76
Ozone generator 74
Paraphysical energy 78
Pavlonski, Joseph 194
Peace 5, 29, 117
Pearl Harbor 140
Perception 39
Perfection 22, 44
Perihelion 172
Perot, Ross 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207
Pharisees 108
Phoenix 44
 symbolism of 43
Phoenix Institute for Research & Education 71
Phosphoric compound 145
Photon(s)(ic) 49
 Belt 54
 creation of 77
 energy 76, 77
 homeopathic potency simulator 74
 release of 77
Physical
 limits of 126

 manifestation 119
 matter destruction and dissipation 129
 space metrics and geometrics of 164
Physics 158
Pittsburgh 87
Planetary elliptical paths 153, 160
Planets 180
Plants
 stored sunlight 77
Pleiades 21
 Constellation 43
Political manipulations 130
Politics 194
Polyphase system 85, 87
Popov 91
Population
 centralization and decentralization of 165
Positive and negative poles 51
Potential
 two way interchange of 180
Potentized vitamins and minerals 78
Power 14, 30
POWs 137
Prana energy (life energy) 129
Pranayama 76
Presidential election 202
Pressure conditions 51
Pressure differences 52
Princeton University 135
Prism 75
Prophecy 38, 40, 111, 146
Prophets 196
Proteins 77
Proton(s) 49, 176, 177
Psychics 78
Ptehicala huhu canunpa (buffalo-calf-bone pipe, the sacred pipe) 115
Ptolemy(ites) 167, 177
Pythagorean theorem 163
Quantum economics 199
Racist 194
Radiant energy 180, 185
Radiation 39, 49, 75, 92, 153, 181, 182, 186
Radio
 engineering (foundation of) 89
 frequency 75
 transmitters (high-power) 87
 waves 92, 99
Radioactivity 180
Radioactive radiation 54
Radium 51
Rapture 5
Rays 54, 75
Reality 9, 21, 25
Red and orange rays
 absence of 145
"Red Cross" 207
"Red Dawn" 117, 118
Red light
 blood requirements for 75
Red or orange 148
"Red Road" 117
Red-stone sacred pipe 115
Reincarnation 21, 22, 23, 24, 25
Religions 30
Republican(s) 202, 203, 204
Resonance frequencies 77
Resonant transformer 88, 89
Responsibility 4, 5, 45, 126, 136
Revelation 196
 (9:10) 195
Rhythmic wave universe 15
Rife frequencies (Biotron II) 74

Righi 91
 Robertson, Pat 206
 Robinson, Arthur
 book *Fighting Chance* 208
Royal Blue Book 192
 Russ (Russian) 111
 Russell, Lao Stebbing 85, 135,
 151, 173, 191, 192
 Russell, Walter 2, 3, 71, 72, 82,
 85, 113, 135, 143-145, 148-
 157, 162-167, 171-176, 182,
 183, 187, 188, 192
 dual principle 185
 genero-radiative concept 163
 principles of Transmutation 189
 printing of *The Universal One*
 manuscript 151, 191
 response to Jackson 159
 "two-way" principle 184
 Russell Foundation 71, 191
 Russia
 billions of dollars given to 139
 Rutherford 161, 168, 171, 175
 Rydberg's constant 171
 "Sacred Circle" 116, 119
 Sacred Mother/Grandmother
 (ina/kunshi, unci) 115
 Sacredness 117
 San Antonio
 outbreak of tuberculosis in 207
San Francisco Chronicle 198
 Sananda (also see Esu and "Jesus")
 197
 "Satan" 7, 122, 129
 Scherff, George 95
 Schumann's resonances 99
 Schwarzkopf, Gen. Norman 206
 Science 159, 161, 168, 170, 177,
 188, 192
 Science Research Inc. 74
 Scientific Truth 71
 Self 33, 34, 35, 105
 expression 190
 imprisonment 104
 limiting focus 104
 physical greed of 108
 praying for 104
 Spiritual aspects of 101
 Sennholz, Hans F.
 quote from 194
 Sensation 35
 Sensed observations
 mistakenly believed to be
 knowledge 122
 Senses or Sensing 10, 11, 12, 27,
 36, 46, 48, 122
 Sensual pleasures 122
 Silicon 51
 steel 150
 Sin 128
 Single-pole lamps 89
 Slaby (German scientist) 93
 Slavery 204
 Smith, Shirley Calkins 190
 Society of Arts & Sciences 149,
 187
 Sodium 51
 Sodom and Gomorrah 139
 Solar system 61, 154, 172
 Solomon's Temple
 treasures of 42
 Somalia 136
 Soul(s) 3, 7, 9, 21, 29, 31, 36,
 53, 107, 115, 127
 balance 117
 energy 124
 imprisoned in forgetfulness 44
 journey 8
 relationship with 81
 repression 43

 seekings of 30
 Soule, George 176
 Sound-wave "motion" 12
 Source 33
 Space 47
 cold expansion of 181
 is not empty 47
 Spark gap
 Tesla's improvements of 89
 Spark oscillator 88
 Special Forces 139
 Spectrum-colored light 12
 Spelt 79
 Spence, Gerry 83
 Sphere 102
 Spices 77
 Spiral 50
 Spirit(s) 22-25, 34, 36, 37, 114,
 115, 131
 Spiritual(ity) 107
 knowing/knowledge 41, 128
 realms 22, 25
 rebirth 44
 storehouse 34
 Truth 127
 understanding 16
 unfoldment 130
 universe 13, 48
 "Standing Bear" 117
 Star 53
 Stevens 73
 Stich 134
 Stillness 10, 13, 14
 Stone
 patents granted to 90
 Stuka, Paul 199, 200
 Stuka Associates 199
 Sugar 77
 stored sunlight 77
 Sun 38, 53, 75, 153, 160, 172,
 180
 gravitative center of 153
 light of 53
 photon energy from 77
 planets of 170
 Survival 110
 Technology 63
 for helicopters and airplanes 64
Tehachapi Distributing 73
 Telegraphy 89
 Terra Shan 151
 Tesla, Nikola 74, 83-85, 92, 93,
 94, 99, 100, 188
 abortive effort to finish Long
 Island station 99
 Alternating electric current
 generator etc. 87
 article entitled *The Problem Of*
 Increasing Human Energy
 94
 article entitled *The Century* 94
 coil 88
 experience with high frequency
 AC 87
 experiments with alternate
 currents of high potential
 and high frequency 89
 implementation of a system of
 "World Telegraphy" 95
 improvement of X-ray
 generating apparatus 90
 lecture to AIEE at Columbia
 College 88
 milestones made in electrical
 engineering 87
 patents granted to 90
 polyphase system 85

system of electric generation
 and electric incandescent
 lamp 88
 system of transmission of
 electrical energy 86
 use of the resonant transformer
 88
 work on HF oscillators 90
 world wide communication
 system 97
 Thinking 25, 27, 33
 narrow perceptions of 24
 Thompson, Governor 206
 Thought 7, 39, 40
 rebounding 39
 wave universe 11
 Thutmose III 42
 Time 10, 43
 Tin 145
Torah 19
 Toxin 78
 Transatlantic signal transmission
 97
 Transmutation
 Walter Russell's principle of
 189
 Travel 52
 Treasury 139
 True sphere 50
 Truth 3, 5, 14, 16, 20, 22, 25,
 26, 29, 30, 58, 71, 108, 119,
 125, 126
 higher realms of 197
 Universal Law of 85
 within 6
 Tubal (chief prince of) 111
 Tuberculosis
 outbreak in San Antonio 207
 Tunkashila 119

Tunkashila and Kunshi
 (grandfather/grandmother)
 115
 TVX Gold 199
 "Twilight Club" 83
 "Typhoid Mary" 138
U.S.A. Weekend 201
 Ultra violet 54
 A and B rays 74
 Light waves 74
 United Nations (U.N.) 139
 Universal
 Cosmic Knowledge 125
 electric wave 129
 equilibrium 10
 foundation 82
 language 119
 Law 31, 39, 85
 Light 37
 mechanistic principles 184
 Mind 9, 33
 One 121, 151
 pendulum 184
 physics 7
 Self 10
 Self-Soul 31
 stillness (zero of) 13
 tonal-light language 4
 Universal Technology Ltd. 74
 Universe 3, 10, 15, 59, 61, 62-
 66, 73, 82, 121, 129, 175,
 180
 electric wave 12
 life principle of 178
 of knowing 11
 of Rest 10
 of One Light of all-knowing 11
 two-way 49, 176, 177

University of Science and
 Philosophy (US&P) 2, 3,
 113, 135, 151, 189, 191
 Uranium 146
 Vacuity 50
 Vaceous focus 179
 Vibration(s) 45, 46, 53, 54, 65
 raising frequency of 79
 Vibrational medical technology 74
 Viga 182
 Violet light
 requirement for nerves 75
 Voinovich, Governor 206
 Waco, Texas
 massacre holocaust at 44
 Wait 92
 Wakan Tanka 116, 118, 119
 Wakinyan ("thunder beings" or
 "thunderbirds") 114, 115
 Wallace, George 203
 Walter Russell Foundation 151
 War 194
 Wasicun (white man) 115
 Water 48, 76
 oxygenation of 76
 Water vapor 48
 Wave(s) 51
 fields 47, 52, 53
 fields of zero curvature 102
 motion 14, 45, 46, 47, 52
 of dual light 16
 pistons of light 52
 Weather 180
 Welfare 130
 Westinghouse 87
 "Whigs" 204
 White House 202, 204
 White Light 75
 Source 9
 White/Red Wambli (eagle) 114

Wicasa (mankind/human being)
 115, 116
 Wickland, Dr. 26
 author of book *Thirty Years
 Among The Dead* 25
 Winds 180
 Wireless
 power transmission 86, 91
 radio 90
 telegraphy 86
 Wisdom 27, 81, 106, 116, 117,
 119
 Wolcott, Geneva Viola 172, 173
 World
 "Elite" control of 188
 Government 207
 grid system 97
 telegraphy 95
 World War II 44
 Wormwood 195
 Wright, Frank Lloyd 165
 Wright, Wilbur & Orville 63, 64
 X-ray 90
 Yellow light
 digestive organs requirement for
 75
 "Yellow Peril" 111
 Young, Dr. Ed 84
 Zero
 curvature 47, 102
 universe 59, 61, 62, 66, 102
 Zinc 145

**THE BEST OF TIMES;
THE WORST OF TIMES**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

(J63) \$6.00 228 pages

Some of the important topics covered in this JOURNAL are: The "Banned" JOURNALS And The University of Science & Philosophy--Ban On Blood Donations By Gulf Veterans Lifted--Sudan Denies Parasite Has Killed Thousands--Sananda/The Christ--Incorporation--"Green" And "Gold"--Water Purification--Cloning And Possibilities--RTC Problems?--Maynard Campbell--Gunter Russbacher--Illuminized High Freemasonry--New York Trade Center--The Ekker Property--The Art Of Global Politics--Watch The Philippines!--The CFR: Funding And Members--The Bilderbergers--The New World Order--Mr. Sessions Of The FBI--Perot And Con Con. (INDEX INCLUDED)

**TO ALL MY CHILDREN
AS THE WORLD TURNS**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

(J64) \$6.00 252 pages

In this JOURNAL we are given more examples of the snares and traps of the Adversary to place this planet under the iron fist of the Satanic, Zionist/Khazarian Elite. Some of the topics included are: Jack McLamb/Police action--James "Bo" Gritz Senate Hearing Deposition--Special Police Officer Bulletin--Our Sworn Duty--The Fourth Reich: Toward An American Police State--Map Of 10 Regional U.S. Gov't Districts--Police State Tactics--Computerization Of The Public--Russbacher--More Military Bases To Close--Immaculate Deception--Mount Carmel/Waco Massacre--Seven Main Periods Of Man Expression--Property/RTC. (INDEX INCLUDED)

**THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE UPON MAN:
AIDS AND RELATED MURDER TOOLS**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

(J65) \$6.00 242 pages

This is the first JOURNAL which is being updated and rewritten. Some of the critical topics included are: Gene Engineering--The Total Manipulation--Intrusion Into Genes--Why Is Gene Engineering So Dangerous--Genetic Manipulation Blocks "Our Emotional Life"--The Library Of Life--Breaking The Code--Man As Genetic God?--What Is Aids And What About A Plague?--Most Common Misconception About Aids Virus And Condoms--Royal Rife, Greatest Inventor Since Tesla--How The Epidemic Spreads--Hazards Of Behavior--Nikola Tesla--Antoine Priore. (INDEX INCLUDED)

**ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS, MASS MIND CONTROL &
THE GLOBAL CONTROL SYSTEM**

BY CERES

(J66) \$6.00 221 pages

"When Control is gained--the masses can be programmed to do anything told to do and thus become as robotic slaves".

Some of the topics covered are: Nuclear Black Market--Emergency Shelters--The Waco Texas Siege--COM-12 Briefing--Black Rose Organization--The Promis Program--Russbacher And October Surprise--Giandriana--Human Genome Project--Microwave Harassment And Mind-Control Experimentation--The Existing Directed-Energy Arsenal--Overt & Covert Harassment--The "Stalker" Phenomenon. (INDEX INCLUDED)

THE BEAST AT WORK

BY CERES

(J67) \$6.00 221 pages

This JOURNAL comes with a warning that the contents are going to be shocking, incredible and then, difficult to find full realization of how far down the slide we have slipped in our worthy, blessed nation. Some topics included are: Wacko Waco--A "Who's Who" Of American Business And Politics--Child Pornography Ring--Justice American Style--Summary: The Bush Tour And The Australian Connection--The Crime Control Act Of 1993--The Hoaxer Project Report--The "Rising Tide" of Racism, Anti-Semitism--U.S. Judges Accused Of Jury Tampering--Judges Are Government Agents--Seven Noahide Laws "Public Law 102-14"--Newstates Constitution Preamble. (INDEX INCLUDED)

"SPECIAL FAVORITES"

AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL - I AM

SANANDA

BY SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH

(J2) \$6.00 156 pages

The story of the life of the one known as Jesus of Nazareth (Immanuel) is told by Jesus and his disciple and scribe, Judas Iscariot. Judas' name is cleared and the actual one who betrayed Immanuel is revealed. Clarification is given concerning Immanuel's life and teachings, such as: The Purpose of His Life--His 40 Days With Cosmic Beings--His Crucifixion, Resurrection and His Journey after Resurrection--Clarification Regarding God, The Creation, The Laws and Commandments. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**SPACE GATE
THE VEIL REMOVED
BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN
(J3) \$6.00 125 pages
(A3) \$20.00 BOOK ON TAPE (4 Tapes)**

Hatonn provides facts concerning the governmental cover-up of extraterrestrials visiting and crashing upon Earth starting in the late 1940s. He discusses various "secret" agencies and societies, such as MJ-12, The Jason Society, The Bilderbergers, the "Grey Men" along with details regarding their strategies and operating methods. Also, we are given clarification about the mission of The Hosts of God vs. Satan during these "end times" and the correlation between Christ and extraterrestrials. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**THE RAINBOW MASTERS
BY THE MASTERS
(J7) \$6.00 150 pages**

This JOURNAL is a manual for living the life blessed of God. Cuts to the core of the nature of man, yet offers gentle direction filled with compassion beyond measure. Each energy is uniquely powerful, yet, together they form a team of one. The Masters offer insight to the planet, our purpose, God's involvement and will, our journey home, the Greater Vision. The messages resonate as musical chords within the very soul essence. The words shared renew hope and give the phrase "Trust in God" a deeper meaning. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
BY SANANDA, MICHAEL, GERMAIN & HATONN
(J27) \$6.00 114 pages
(A27) \$20.00 BOOK ON TAPE (4 Tapes)**

This JOURNAL is GOD's deliverance of Truth to YOU, His blinded fledgling creatures. HE is offering YOU the instructions for reaching the 'Lighted' Path back home to HIM, AND THUS TO ONENESS. You will learn HOW to recognize the Anti-Christ, (that which is AGAINST GOD and therefore AGAINST LIFE) within you and why, through your gift of free-will, YOU allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about: the "Deadliest" Sins (errors), Personal Responsibility for consequences and experiences. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

TAPES, TRANSCRIPTIONS & VIDEOS

**THE WORD NOW ACCEPTS VISA, DISCOVER
AND MASTER CARDS**

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn, THE WORD is now offering written transcriptions of some taped topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.)

Please send check or money order to: **THE WORD, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582.** Call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your credit card.

If you desire to automatically receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

Special Order tapes are noted below by * and are not automatically sent since this material is either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a complete list of meeting dates with the number of tapes in **bold** in parentheses and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

4/25/92(2)*# "The Photon Belt";
4/26/92(3);
5/1/92(1) L.A. Riots and The Bigger Plan";
5/2/92(3);
5/8/92(2) radio talk show;
5/9/92(4);
5/11/92(3)* "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars";
5/13/92(3) meeting with European visitors over lunch;
5/16/92(3); 5/23/92(2);
5/30/92(3)* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between" tapes 1-3;
6/1/92(3); 6/4/92(2);
6/6/92(4); 6/13/92(3); 6/21/92(3).
6/27/92(2);
6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
6/30/92(3)* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between"
tapes 4-6;

Choose from the following *Bonus Selection* offers and save!

Bonus Selection "A"	- Single Copy <i>Bonus</i> price -	\$6.00 (Was \$7.95)
Bonus Selection "B"	- Any 4 Journals - <i>Bonus</i> price-	\$5.50 ea. (Save \$2)
Bonus Selection "C"	- 10 or more Journals - <i>Bonus</i> price -	\$5.00 ea. (Save \$10)

[illegible]

***SHIPPING CHARGES:**

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)
 UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l
 Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l
 Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

ALASKA & HAWAII

Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
UPS 2 Day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Air Book-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

Name _____

Address _____

City, State & Zip _____

Telephone ()

Credit Card # _____

Expiration date _____ Signature _____

Allow 30 days for delivery. We accept Visa, Master Card and Discover. All payments in U.S. Funds to:

Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc. P.O. Box 27353 Las Vegas, Nv . 89126
Phone 1 800-800-5565

Journal Total	
---------------	--

Shipping (please circle one) UPS PRIORITY
BOOKRATE AIRBOOK SURFACE OTHER)

Subtotal

Nevada Residents add 7% Sales Tax

Total Enclosed

FOREIGN

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Air Book-\$8.00 per title estimate

7/4/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
7/12/92(3);
7/18/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
7/26/92(3).
8/3/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
8/8/92(2)
8/16/92(3)* Bo Gritz speech in Tehachapi
8/16/92(1) **VIDEO TAPE (Bo Gritz' complete speech in Tehachapi) Special order only, \$12**
8/31/92(2)* "Anti-Christ Banksters"
9/5/92(2);
9/9/92(2) radio program KTKK
9/12/92(2) radio KTKK
10/4/92(3) meeting
10/10/92(2) meeting
10/17/92(2) radio KTKK
10/24/92(2); 11/1/92(2)
11/1/92(1) radio program, New Mexico;
11/8/92(2); 11/14/92(3); 11/22/92(2); 11/29/92(2)
12/6/92(2); 12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2)
12/7/92(2) Cosmos Patriot Group I;
12/8/92(1) Cosmos Patriot Group II;
12/12/92(2) Cosmos Patriot Group III;
12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2); 1/2/93(2)
12/31/92(1)* Constitutional Law Center
1/14/93(2) Seminar speech by retired Police Officer Jack McLamb;
1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2); 2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2);
2/18/93(2); 2/20/93(2); radio program on KTKK featuring Soltec with Hatonn.
4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda.
4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK
4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2); 5/23/93(3); 6/20/93(2).
6/20/93(1)* mystery virus in N. Mexico.
7/2/93(2)* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK;
7/31/93(1) KTKK Little Crow.
7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2); 7/30/93(3); 8/8/93(2);
8/21/93(2); 8/22/93(3) Gunther Russbacher interview.
8/29/93(2); 9/14/93(2); 9/19/93(3); 10/9/93(3); 10/16/93(3).
#1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape.)

THE WORD, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582. 805-822-4176
VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTER CARDS ACCEPTED

DO YOU KNOW SOMEONE WHO WOULD LIKE THIS BOOK?

ORDER FORM

Yes, I would like to order _____ (insert book name).
Please send me _____ copies at \$6.00 each plus shipping charges (see below).
Allow 30 days for delivery. We accept Visa, Master Card and Discover or send
check or money order in U.S. FUNDS, payable to:

Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.
P.O. Box 27353 Las Vegas, NV 89126

Name _____

Address _____

City, State & Zip _____

Telephone () _____

Credit Card # _____

Expiration date _____ Signature _____

No. of copies @ \$6.00 each _____

Shipping charge _____ (please circle one UPS, PRIORITY, BOOKRATE, AIRBOOK,
SURFACE, OTHER.)

SUBTOTAL _____

Nevada Residents add 7% Sales Tax _____

TOTAL _____

SHIPPING CHARGES

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)

UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l
Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Air Book-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

ALASKA & HAWAII

Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
UPS 2 Day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

FOREIGN

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Air Book-\$8.00 per title estimate

QUANTITY ORDERS -- BOOK RETAILERS

If you would like to order in quantity, please write to the Sales Department at
the above address, or call 1-800-800-5565.

MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED

RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL.II

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Truth is Truth is Truth--and ALL is LIGHT. YOU and YOU and YOU ARE the manifested thought focus of GOD who is LIGHT! Through eons of "teachings" God ends up presented as some "white" being. No--GOD IS LIGHT which is ALL colors becoming ONE. If there was not present the red-bronze of the Native, the brown-bronze of the "Black", the golden hue of the Oriental and the blue-pale shades of other spectrum colors of the "White" and thus and so--there would be missing in the WHOLE. NOTHING is missing from the "whole" and therefore ALL are a part of the ONE Creator source--SPIRIT--GOD!

How that ONE CONGLOMERATE fits into all other expression as YOU PERCEIVE it to be is the MYSTERY OF THE AGES AND THE UNIVERSE. In explaining it in such a way that can be understood by an unenlightened but awakening civilization of human expression--it is difficult indeed to start at void-point and reach apex of the WHOLE without being able to utilize that which you MIGHT understand. CAN we do it? Of course.

Some of the many important topics covered are: **What is CREATION AND WHAT IS CREATOR?** Who Are You? What Are You? What Is Your Journey and purpose? The Eighteenth Dynasty in Egypt - "**Matter**" is wave--"**Matter**" is **light**. All light particles are alike. The "Photon Belt" - The body is a light being. Invisible light - Nikola Tesla's contributions - What is gravity? The "remnant" - 22% not dead - *Floods and other terrors* - What is Luminon? "Cold light"? - Newtonian theory challenged.

ISBN 1-56935-019-1